## URANYL ION SENSITISED PHOTOOXIDATION OF ALKANES

A Thesis Submitted to the College of
Graduate Studies and Research in
partial Fulfilment of Requirements for
the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy in
the Department of Chemistry
University of Saskatchewan
Saskatoon

by Xiangrong Xu Winter 1997

© Copyright Xiangrong Xu, 1997. All rights reserved.



National Library of Canada

Acquisitions and Bibliographic Services

395 Wellington Street Ottawa ON K1A 0N4 Canada Bibliothèque nationale du Canada

Acquisitions et services bibliographiques

395, rue Wellington Ottawa ON K1A 0N4 Canada

Your file Votre reférence

Our file Notre référence

The author has granted a nonexclusive licence allowing the National Library of Canada to reproduce, loan, distribute or sell copies of this thesis in microform, paper or electronic formats.

The author retains ownership of the copyright in this thesis. Neither the thesis nor substantial extracts from it may be printed or otherwise reproduced without the author's permission.

L'auteur a accordé une licence non exclusive permettant à la Bibliothèque nationale du Canada de reproduire, prêter, distribuer ou vendre des copies de cette thèse sous la forme de microfiche/film, de reproduction sur papier ou sur format électronique.

L'auteur conserve la propriété du droit d'auteur qui protège cette thèse. Ni la thèse ni des extraits substantiels de celle-ci ne doivent être imprimés ou autrement reproduits sans son autorisation.

0-612-27436-5



#### PERMISSION TO USE

The author of this thesis agrees that the libraries of this University may make if freely available for inspection. I further agree that permission for copying of this thesis in any manner, in whole or in part, for scholarly purposes may be granted by the professor or professors who supervised my thesis work or, in their absence, by the Head of the Department or the Dean of the College in which my thesis work was done. It is understood that any copying or publication or use of this thesis or parts thereof for financial gain shall not be allowed without my written permission. It is also understood that due recognition shall be given to me and to the University of Saskatchewan in any scholarly use which may be made of any material in my thesis.

Requests for permission to copy or to make other use of material in this thesis in whole or part should be addressed to

Head of the Department Chemistry
University of Saskatchewan
Saskatoon, Saskatchewan S7N 0W0

#### **ABSTRACT**

The focus of this work is on the development of strategies to use a transition-metal complex as a photocatalytic agent in the conversion of low molecular weight alkanes into oxygen-containing substances, mainly alcohols and ketones. In this work, cyclic, branched and straight chain materials have been chosen as representative of the three major alkane subcategories, and all of the experiments have been carried out in aqueous solutions at ambient temperature and atmospheric pressure.

For these studies, uranyl ion was chosen to serve as the light antenna, or the "photo-catalyst". Results presented in this work show that at room temperature and atmospheric pressure along with visible light, the resulting excited uranyl ion 'UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2\*</sup> is an effective species for oxygenation of all three alkane subcategories (cyclic, branched and straight chain hydrocarbons). Observed quantum yields of 0.022, 0.087 and 0.01 are found for the isobutane system, cyclopentane system and pentane system, respectively.

Peroxydisulfate has been shown to be an effective amplification agent for all these processes. In the presence of 1.0 mM peroxydisulfate, quantum yields increase 4 to 50 times for correspondingly different systems. In the isobutane system, the quantum yields higher than unity have

been achieved even though only 6% of the excited uranyl ions are quenched by isobutane.

Quantum yields increase with increased alkane and proton concentrations. In the absence of peroxydisulfate, uranyl ion concentration and light intensity have no significant influence on the quantum yield. However, in the presence of peroxydisulfate, increased light intensity leads to decreased quantum yield. Increased concentrations of peroxydisulfate favour higher quantum yields. In these uranyl-ion sensitised photooxidation processes, no net consumption of  $\mathrm{UO_2}^{2^*}$  can be detected in the presence of oxygen and/or of peroxydisulfate (pH < 1). When the pH is higher, a precipitate  $\mathrm{UO_2}(\mathrm{O_2}) \cdot \mathrm{2H_2O}$  is formed. Extensive irradiation can lead to the occurrence of  $\mathrm{UO_2}(\mathrm{O_2})_2^{2^*}$ ,  $\mathrm{UO_2}(\mathrm{O_2})_3^{4^*}$  and some type of organic polymer. For the case of cyclopentane,  $\mathrm{Cu}^{2^*}$  is an effective agent to prevent the formation of these substances.

A mechanism of reversible reaction between excited hydrated uranyl ions has been proposed in the case of isobutane.

#### **ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS**

First of all, I wish to express my sincere gratitude to my supervisor, Dr. W. L. Waltz, who provided guidance and utmost support through all stages of this project. His love for research is a source of inspiration for me. I also wish to acknowledge my co-workers in the laboratory for insights and assistance: Drs. U. Dreger, P. Sedlák, and Savitri, and Messrs. Trevor Bergfeldt, Rod Nashiem and Hamid Golchoubian, as well as many others in our department who have given me a great deal of valuable help.

I also want to express my appreciation to the members of my research committee for their support and helpful suggestions: Drs: R. J. Woods, R. E. Verrall, R. M. Cassidy, D. B. Russell and D. Lee. The assistance of Mr. Ken Thoms with the GC and MS instrumentation is also greatly appreciated.

I would like to thank the University of Saskatchewan for financial support.

Finally, I wish to express my deepest gratitude to my wife Yanling, without her help and support this work might never have been completed.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

PERMISSION TO USE	ii
ABSTRACT	iii
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS	v
TABLE OF CONTENTS	vi
LIST OF TABLES	хi
LIST OF FIGURES	xiii
1. INTRODUCTION	1
1.1 Statement of Purpose	1
1.2 Structure and Properties of Uranium Ions	2
1.2.1 Structure of UO <sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>	2
1.2.2 Hydrolysis and Complexation	3
1.2.3 Redox Reactions	8
1.2.4 Isotopic Exchange	12
1.3 Photophysical and Photochemical Features of	
Uranyl Ion	14
1.3.1 Absorption and Emission Properties	14
1.3.2 Quenching	19
1.3.3 Photooxidation of Some Organic Substances	31
Reference	43
2. EXPERIMENTAL	50
2.1 Solvents and Chemical Reagents	50
2.2 Photolysis Devices	51
2.2.1 Photolysis Apparatus	51

2.2.2 Actinometry	61
2.3 Preparation of Compounds and Solutions	65
2.3.1 Preparation of Uranyl Solutions	65
2.3.2 Preparation of U <sup>4+</sup> Solutions	68
2.3.3 Preparation of $[UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O$	68
2.3.4 Preparation of $K_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]$	71
2.4 Product Analysis	72
2.4.1 Organic Substances	72
2.4.2 Uranium Species	81
2.4.3 Peroxides	86
2.4.4 MS Measurement	88
2.5 Spectroscopic Measurements	89
2.5.1 Infrared Spectra	89
2.5.2 Emission Spectra	90
2.5.3 UV-Visible Absorption Spectra	91
Reference	92
3. RESULTS	93
3.1 Photolysis of Isobutane in the Absence of	
$K_2(S_2O_8)$	94
3.1.1 Photolysis	94
3.1.2 Mass Balance	99
3.1.3 Hydrolysis of Isobutene	102
3.1.4 Other Products	106
3.1.5 Production of U(IV) and U(V) Species	109
3.1.6 Production of Peroxide	114

	3.1.7 Quenching of Exited Uranyl Ion $(*UO_2^{2+})$	
	by Isobutane	114
	3.1.8 Effect of Concentration of Isobutane	119
	3.1.9 Effect of Concentration of Acid	119
	3.1.10 Effect of Light Intensity	123
	3.1.11 Effect of Concentration of Uranyl Ion	123
	3.1.12 Effect of Other Substances	123
3.2	Photolysis of Isobutane in the Presence of	
	$K_2(S_2O_3)$	133
	3.2.1 Photolysis	133
	3.2.2 Mass Balance	133
	3.2.3 Effect of Concentration of $K_2(S_2O_8)$	137
	3.2.4 Effect of Concentration of Isobutane	139
	3.2.5 Effect of Concentration of Acid	139
	3.2.6 Effect of Light Intensity	142
3.3	Photolysis of Cyclopentane	149
	3.3.1 Photolysis	149
	3.3.2 Effects of Added Metal Ions on Irradiation	
	Products of Metal Ions	157
	3.3.3 Production of $[UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O$	164
	3.3.4 Analysis of $[UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O$	167
	3.3.5 Production of $[UO_2(O_2)_n]^{m-1}$	168
	3.3.6 Analysis of $[UO_2(O_2)_n]^m$	173
	3.3.7 Photolysis of Cyclopentane and Hydrogen	
	Peroxide System	177
3.4	Photolysis of Cyclohexane	178

3.5 Photolysis of Pentane	179
Reference	185
4. DISCUSSION	187
4.1 Isobutane System in the Absence of $\mathrm{K_2S_2O_8}$	187
4.1.1 Discussion of Results	187
4.1.2 Proposed Kinetic Mechanism	205
4.2 Isobutane System in the Presence of $\mathrm{K_2S_2O_8}$	222
4.2.1 Discussion of Results	222
4.2.2 Proposed Kinetic Mechanism	226
4.3 Photolysis of Cyclopentane	231
4.4 Peroxide Products	241
$4.4.1 [UO2(O2)] \cdot 2H2O$	241
$4.4.2 [UO_2(O_2)_n]^{m-2}$	248
4.5 Cyclohexane and Pentane	250
Reference	252
5. CONCLUSIONS AND FUTURE DIRECTIONS	256
Reference	261
APPENDIX 1	262
APPENDIX 2	269
TABLE OF ABBREVIATION	277

## LIST OF TABLES

Table 1.3.2-1	Quenching constants of some cations.	21
Table 1.3.2-2	Quenching constants of some anions.	22
Table 1.3.2-3	Quenching constants of some alcohols.	24
Table 1.3.2-4	Stern-Volmer constants of some ketones	25
	and alkenes.	
Table 1.3.2-5	Quenching constants of some alkenes.	26
Table 1.3.2-6	Quenching constants of some alkanes.	27
Table 1.3.3-1	Quantum yields in the oxidation of	
	alcohols.	33
Table 1.3.3-2	Ionization potentials and bond energies	
	of some alcohols.	34
Table 1.3.3-3	Physical and chemical quenching	
	constants of some alcohols.	36
Table 2.2.2-1	Quantum yields of $Fe^{2+}$ in $K_3Fe(C_2O_4)_3$	
	chemical actinometer.	62
Table 2.3.1-1	Analysis of $UO_3$ composition sample.	67
Table 2.3.3-1	Analysis of photoproduced precipitate	
	and comparison to calculated value for	
	$UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$ .	70
Table 2.4.1-1	Analysis of $C_1$ - $C_4$ hydrocarbon standard	
	gas mixture.	78
Table 2.4.2-1	Molar extinction coefficient of ${\rm UO_2}^{2+}$	
	at different concentrations of $HClO_4$ .	84
Table 2.4.2-2	Molar extinction coefficient of U(IV)	
	at different concentrations of HClO.	87

Table 3.1.2-1	Mass balance in the photolysis of	
	isobutane (I).	100
Table 3.1.2-2	Mass balance in the photolysis of	
	isobutane (II).	101
Table 3.1.2-3	Mass balance in the photolysis of	
	isobutane (III).	103
Table 3.1.2-4	Quantum yields in mass balance	
	experiments.	104
Table 3.1.4-1	Photolysis products of isobutane.	108
Table 3.1.5-1	Photoproduction of $U^{4+}$ and t-butanol.	110
Table 3.1.5-2	The Change of concentrations of U(VI),	
	U(V) and U(IV) after stopping	
	irradiation.	114
Table 3.1.7-1	Emission intensity of $*UO_2^{2+}$ in the	
	presence and absence of isobutane.	118
Table 3.1.11-1	Effect of ${\rm UO_2}^{2^+}$ concentration on	
	the quantum yield.	126
Table 3.1.12-1	Distribution of uranyl-floride complex	
	in 0.2 M NaF.	132
Table 3.2.2-1	Mass balance in the photolysis of	
	isobutane with the presence of $S_2O_8^{2-}$	
	using Millipore water.	135
Table 3.2.2-2	Mass balance in the photolysis of	
	isobutane with the presence of $S_2O_8^{2-}$	
	using triply distilled water.	136
Table 3.3.3-1	Production of Precipitate under	
	different conditions.	166

Table 3.3.4-1	Uranium content analysis.	169
Table 3.3.4-2	Analysis of carbon, hydrogen and	
	nitrogen.	170
Table 3.3.4-2	Analysis of peroxide content.	171

## LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 1.1.2-1	Distribution of hydrolysis products of	
	UO <sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup> .	5
Figure 1.3.1-1	Absorption spectrum of UO22+ in HClO4	
	solution.	15
Figure 1.3.1-2	Energy level diagram of UO22.	16
Figure 1.3.1-3	Emission spectrum of uranyl ion.	18
Figure 1.3.2-1	Distribution of hydrolysis products of	
	*UO <sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup> .	30
Figure 1.3.3-1	Proposed mechanism for the	
	photooxidation of cyclohexene.	40
Figure 2.2.1-1	Photolysis apparatus.	53
Figure 2.2.1-2	Absorption spectrum of CuSO; solution.	54
Figure 2.2.1-3	Transmission spectrum of CWL415	
	interference filter.	55
Figure 2.2.1-4	Transmission spectrum of GG400 filter.	56
Figure 2.2.1-5	Variable volume photolysis cell.	57
Figure 2.2.1-6	Isobutane leakage test in the variable	
	volume photolysis cell.	59
Figure 2.2.1-7	Bubbling systems.	60
Figure 2.4.1-1	Set up for the preparation of standard	
	isobutane solution.	76
Figure 2.4.2-1	Absorption spectrum of ${\rm UO_2}^{2+}$ .	82
Figure 2.4.2-2	Absorption spectrum of U(IV).	85
Figure 3.1.1-1	Photoproduction of t-butanol from	
	isobutane with GG400 filter.	96

Figure 3.1.1-	2 Photoproduction of t-butanol from	
	isobutane with CWL415 filter.	97
Figure 3.1.1-	Relationship of [t-butanol] x volume/	
	(light intensity) with irradiation	
	time in the photoproduction of	
	t-butanol from isobutane.	98
Figure 3.1.3-	Relationship of logarithm of [isobutane]	
	with time in the hydrolysis of isobutane	.105
Figure 3.1.5-	Absorption spectrum of $U_2O_4^{3+}$ with the	
	original unirradiated $UO_2^{2+}$ as the	
	reference.	112
Figure 3.1.5-2	2 Photoproduction of U(V) in the	
	irradiation of isobutane.	113
Figure 3.1.7-1	Emission spectrum of $UO_2^{2+}$ .	116
Figure 3.1.8-1	Relationship of concentrations of	
	photoproduced t-butanol and isobutane	
	with time.	120
Figure 3.1.8-2	Dependence of quantum yield of t-butanol	
	on the concentration of isobutane.	121
Figure 3.1.9-1	Dependence of quantum yield of t-butanol	
	on the concentration of $HClO_4$ .	122
Figure 3.1.9-2	Dependence of quantum yield of t-butanol	
	on pH.	124
Figure 3.1.10-	-1 Dependence of quantum yield of t-butanol	
	on the light intensity.	125
Figure 3.1.12-	-1 Photoproduction of t-butanol and acetone	. 127

Figure 3.1.12-2	Irradiation of t-butanol in the absence	
	of oxygen.	129
Figure 3.1.12-3	Irradiation of t-butanol in the presence	
	oxygen.	130
Figure 3.2.1-1	Relationship between quantum yield of	
	t-butanol and the concentration	
	of $S_2O_8^2$ .	134
Figure 3.2.3-1	Dependence of quantum yield of t-butanol	
	on the concentration of $S_2O_9^{\ 2}$ .	138
Figure 3.2.4-1	Dependence of quantum yield of t-butanol	
	on the concentration of isobutane in the	
	presence of $S_2O_8^{2-}$ .	140
Figure 3.2.5-1	Dependence of quantum yield of t-butanol	
	on the concentration of $HClO_4$ .	141
Figure 3.2.6-1	Relationship of [t-butanol] x volume/	
	(light intensity) with irradiation time	
	in the photoproduction of t-butanol from	
	isobutane when light intensity	
	$I = 7.38 \times 10^{-6}$ Einstein/min.	144
Figure 3.2.6-2	Relationship of [t-butanol] x volume/	
	(light intensity) with irradiation time	
	in the photoproduction of t-butanol from	
	isobutane when light intensity	
	$I = 3.24 \times 10^{-6}$ Einstein/min.	145

Figure 3.2.6-3	Relationship of [t-butanol] x volume/	
	(light intensity) with irradiation time	
	in the photoproduction of t-butanol from	
	isobutane when light intensity	
	$I = 2.13 \times 10^{-6}$ Einstein/min.	146
Figure 3.2.6-4	Relationship of [t-butanol] x volume/	
	(light intensity) with irradiation time	
	in the photoproduction of t-butanol	
	from isobutane when light intensity	
	$I = 7.38 \times 10^{-6}$ Einstein/min.	147
Figure 3.2.6-5	Dependence of quantum yield of t-butanol	
	on the light intensity in the presence	
	of 14.3 mM $S_2O_8^{2}$ .	148
Figure 3.3.1-1	Time dependence of photoproduction of	
	cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone from	
	cyclopentane.	150
Figure 3.3.1-2	Time dependence of photoproduction of	
	cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone from	
	cyclopentane using a CWL415 filter.	151
Figure 3.3.1-3	Relationship of [cyclopentane] x volume/	
	(light intensity) with irradiation time.	153
Figure 3.3.1-4	Photoproduction of cyclopentanone by the	
	photolysis of cyclopentanol using a	
	CWL415 filter.	154
Figure 3.3.1-5	Time dependence of photoproduction of	
	cyclopentanone by the photolysis of	
	cvclopentanol.	155

Figure 3.3.1-6	Relationship of [cyclopentane] x volume/	
	(light intensity) with irradiation time	
	in the photolysis of cyclopentanol	
	using a CWL415 filter.	156
Figure 3.3.2-1	Photolysis of cyclopentane in the	
	presence of 3.0 mM copper ion.	157
Figure 3.3.2-2	Photolysis of cyclopentane in the	
	presence of 0.5 mM copper ion.	160
Figure 3.3.2-3	Photolysis of cyclopentanol in the	
	presence of 0.5 mM copper ion.	160
Figure 3.3.2-4	Photolysis of cyclopentanone in the	
	presence of 0.5 mM copper ion.	162
Figure 3.3.2-5	Time dependence of photoproduction of	
	cyclopentanol, cyclopentanone and	
	2-cyclopenten-1-one.	163
Figure 3.3.4-1	IR spectra of precipitate and authentic	
	$UO_2(O_2)_2 \cdot 2H_2O$ .	172
Figure 3.3.6-1	IR spectrum of $K_4[UO_2(O)_2]$ .	174
Figure 3.3.6-2	IR spectrum of $Na_4[UO_2(O)_2]$ .	174
Figure 3.3.6-3	IR spectrum of deep yellow precipitate.	175
Figure 3.3.6-4	IR spectrum of KClO4.	175
Figure 3.4-1	Relationship of [products] x volume/	
	(light intensity) with irradiation time	
	in the photolysis of cyclohexane in the	
	presence of nitrogen.	180

Figure 3.4-2	Relationship of [products] x volume/	
	(light intensity) with irradiation time	
	in the photolysis of cyclohexane in the	
	presence oxygen.	181
Figure 3.4-3	Relationship of [products] x volume/	
	(light intensity) with irradiation time	
	in the photolysis of cyclohexane in the	
	presence of 1 mM $S_2O_8^{2}$ .	182
Figure 3.5-1	Photolysis of n-pentane with nitrogen	
	and then oxygen.	184
Figure 3.5-2	Effect of 1 mM $S_2O_8^{2}$ on the photolysis	
	of n-pentane.	185
Figure 4.1.2-1	Schemetic diagram of reaction	
	mechanism I	208
Figure 4.1.2-1	Relationship of $1/\phi$ and $1/[isobutane]$	214
Figure 4.1.2-1	Comparison of experimental results and	
	curve fitting results	218
Figure 4.2.1-1	Schemetic diagram of reaction	
	mechanism II	225
Figure 4.2.2-1	Effect of isobutane concentration on	
	the t-butanol quantum yield in the	
	presence of peroxydisulfate.	229
Figure 4.2.2-2	Effect of light intensity on the	
	t-butanol quantum yield in the	
	presence of peroxydisulfate.	230

Figure	4.2.2-3	Effect	of acid concentration function	
		F <sub>(H)</sub> on	the t-butanol quantum yield	
		in the	presence of peroxydisulfate.	232
Figure	4.2.2-4	Effect	of peroxydisulfate concentration	
		on the	the t-butanol quantum vield.	233

#### 1. INTRODUCTION

## 1.1 Statement of Purpose

Low molecular weight saturated hydrocarbons are important materials, and while they find use as energy sources, they are increasingly being used as chemical feedstocks in the chemical industry to produce oxygen-containing substances such as alcohols, ketones and carboxylic acids. Although the oxidation processes are, frequently, thermodynamically favorable, energy input is generally required to meet kinetic barriers. Most of the methods that have been studied or used employ high temperatures and pressures to overcome these barriers, and often toxic solvents and/or costly catalysts are employed as well. For example, butane requires 1000 psi and 200 °C to be oxidized to acetic acid by air.

Solar light has great potential to be used as the energy source in these oxidation processes, and in Section 1.3 several different approaches are discussed. As saturated hydrocarbons are transparent to wavelengths above 300 nm, a light receptor or light antenna is required to collect the light energy and then to transform the hydrocarbon to

oxygen-containing substances in the presence of sources of oxygen.

The focus of this work is on the development of strategies to use a transition-metal complex as a photocatalytic agent to transform low molecular weight alkanes into oxygen-containing substances, mainly alcohols and ketones. In this work, cyclic, branched and straight chain materials have been chosen as representative of the three major alkane subcategories, and all of the experiments have been carried out in aqueous solutions at room temperatures and ambient pressures. Although alkanes have limited solubilities in aqueous media, such solutions dissolve metal-complex ions and are also a potential source of "oxygen".

For these studies, uranyl ion was chosen to serve as the light antenna. Its advantageous properties and background information pertinent to its photochemical uses are presented in the next section.

#### 1.2 Structure and Properties of Uranium Ions

## 1.2.1 Structure of UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup>

Uranium is the heaviest element in nature. It is a f-transition metal with an electronic configuration  $5f^36d^17s^2$ . In  $UO_2^{2+}$ , the 6d-orbitals of uranium are thought to be

involved both in  $\sigma$ - and  $\pi$ -bonding with the 2p-orbitals of the oxygen atoms.<sup>1,2,3,4</sup> From the calculation of molecular orbital (MO) overlap integrals, the 5f-orbital of uranium is also suggested to be involved in the bonding.<sup>1,2,5</sup>

The geometry of the uranyl ion  $(UO_2^{2^+})$  is linear  $(O=U=O^{2^+}).^{6,7}$  The uranyl ion exhibits variable coordination numbers in its compounds, such as 4, 5 or 6 depending on ligands and conditions. A coordination number of six is the most frequently encountered and the ligands are usually coordinated in the plane perpendicular to the  $O=U=O^{2^+}$  axis. The  $O=U=O^{2^+}$  unit possesses three characteristic vibration frequencies. They are the symmetric stretching vibration  $(\upsilon_1 \ or \ \sigma_{\gamma}^+)$ , lying in the range  $780-900 \ cm^{-1}$ ; the asymmetric stretching vibration  $(\upsilon_3 \ or \ \sigma_{\mu}^+)$ , lying in the range  $800-1000 \ cm^{-1}.4$  and the bending vibration  $(\upsilon_2 \ or \ \pi_m)$ , lying in the neighborhood of  $200 \ cm^{-1}$ .

#### 1.2.2 Hydrolysis and Complexation

In acid solution (pH < 3) uranyl ion exists in the form of  $UO_2^{2+}$ . As the pH is increased, hydrolysis occur. Baes<sup>8</sup> and Gustafson<sup>9</sup> measured the equilibrium constant for the following hydrolysis equilibrium:

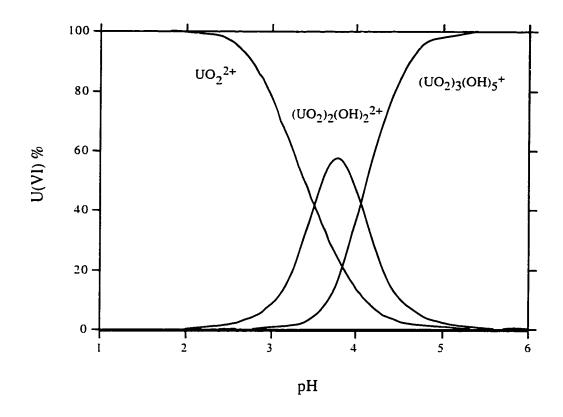
$$UO_2^{2^+} + H_2O \iff UO_2(OH)^+ + H^+$$
 (1.2.2-1)  
 $LogK_{11} = -5.7 \pm 0.3$ 

The  $K_{11}$  is consistent with the upper limits based on the kinetic studies of  $Cole^{10}$  and with that of Eliet. When the pH is high,  $UO_2(OH)_2$  is the main product of the hydrolysis. At low temperatures, the product is  $UO_2(OH)_2 \cdot H_2O$ . In basic media, however, the hydrolysis product is a complex solution of uranates.  $UO_2^{2^+}$  has a strong tendency to form polynuclear species, such as  $(UO_2)_2(OH)_2^{2^+}$ ,  $(UO_2)_3(OH)_5^-$ ,  $(UO_2)_3(OH)_3^{3^+}$ , when uranyl ion concentrations are high. These forms are also affected significantly by anions. The equilibrium constants in noncomplexing media are summarized below:

$$2UO_2^{2+} + 2H_2O \iff (UO_2)_2(OH)_2^{2+} + 2H^+$$
 (1.2.2-2)  
 $LogK_{22} = -5.62$ 

$$3UO_2^{2^+} + 5H_2O \iff (UO_2)_3 (OH)_5^+ + 5H^+$$
 (1.2.2-3)  
 $LogK_{35} = -15.63$ 

The distribution of hydrolysis products are shown in **Figure** 1.2.2-1. The distribution curves shift to higher pH side with the decreasing uranyl concentration. When the



**Figure 1.2.2-1.** Distribution of hydrolysis products of  $UO_2^{2+}$  I = 1 M; T = 25 °C. [U(VI)] = 0.1 M. (after reference: Baes, Jr. C. F.; Mesmer, R. E. *The Hydrolysis of Cations* John Wiley: New Yerk, 1976; p178.)

concentration of uranyl decreases from 100 mM to 0.1 mM, these curves shift to the right by about 1 pH unit. 11

The hydrolysis of  $U^{4*}(aq)$  begins at high acidity and with less tendency towards polymerization. The equilibrium constants are listed below:  $^{16}$ 

$$U^{4+}(aq) + H_2O \iff UOH^{3+} + H^{4-} \qquad LogK_{11} = -0.65 (1.2.2-4)$$

$$U^{4+}(aq) + 2H_2O \iff U(OH)_2^{2+} + 2H^{4-} \qquad LogK_{12} = -2.6 \quad (1.2.2-5)$$

$$U^{4+}(aq) + 3H_2O \iff U(OH)_3^+ + 3H^+ \qquad LogK_{13} = -5.8 \quad (1.2.2-6)$$

$$U^{4+}(aq) + 4H_2O \iff U(OH)_4 + 4H^+ \qquad LogK_{14} = -10.3 (1.2.2-7)$$

The hydrolysis Of UO<sub>2</sub> can not be properly investigated because of its ready disproportionation. Kraus and Nelson<sup>17</sup> did some work on this question and reported a pK of 8 for following equilibrum:

$$UO_2^+ + 2H_2O \rightleftharpoons UO_2OH + H_3O^+$$
 LogK = -8 (1.2.2-8)

All of the experiments reported here are carried out at pH < 3.1. Below this pH, U(VI) and U(V) are almost in their simple forms of  $UO_2^{2^+}$  and  $UO_2^{-1}$ . In this pH range, the reduction product U(IV) is hydrolyzed to different degrees. The extinction cofficient of U(IV) is thus affected more markedly by pH than U(VI) and U(V).

Uranyl ion can complex with a great number of ligands. 18,19

The stability order with inorganic anions is:20

$$ClO_4^- < I^- < Br^- < NO_3^- < Cl^- < SO_4^{2-} < F^- < OH^- < CO_3^{2-}, O_2^{2-}$$

Uranyl ion can also complex with many carboxylic acid ligands, such as acetic acid, oxalic acid, tartaric acid and citric acid, and with organic ligands which have multi coordinating atoms, such as EDTA, acetylacetone, N,Ndimethylacetoacetamide and thenoylacetone. 21 The formation of complexes strongly influences the life-time of the excited uranyl ion. 22 The absorption and emmission spectra shift when complexation occurs.23 Uranyl ion has a strong tendency to form complexes with  $O_2^{2-}$  and  $UO_2(O_2)$  is the simplest form. It is a light yellow solid and this process of forming UO, (O,) has been suggested as one to be applied to the uranium mining industry.<sup>24</sup> The coordination number increases with increasing concentration of  $O_2^{2-.25}$  Under basic conditions,  $[UO_2(O_2)_3]^{4-}$  is stable. The three  $O_2^{2-}$  ligands coordinate in the equatorial plane as shown in the following diagram: 26

 $U^{4^+}(aq)$  also forms complexes with most inorganic anions and with similar stability order as for  $UO_2^{2^+}:^{27}$ 

$$ClO_4^- < I^-, NO_3^- < Br^- < Cl^- < SCN^- < SO_4^{2-} < F^-$$

These complexes are usually more stable than the corresponding complexes of  $\mathrm{UO_2}^{2^+}$ .  $\mathrm{U(IV)}$  complexes with small organic ligands are generally less stable than those of  $\mathrm{UO_2}^{2^+}$ . However,  $\mathrm{U^{4^+}(aq)}$  can form very stable complexes with some hexadentate ligands, such as EDTA and DCTA (Log(K) > 25). Complexation of  $\mathrm{U^{4^+}(aq)}$  with  $\mathrm{F^-}$ ,  $\mathrm{PO_4^{3^-}}$  and  $\mathrm{IO_3^-}$  will result in precipitates.

There are very few reports on the complexes of  $\mathrm{UO_2}^{\circ}$ . It is considered to form a very weak complex with  $\mathrm{SO_4}^{2^{\circ}}$  and it is reported to form a complex with sulfosalicylic acid with a pK of 5.14.<sup>28,29</sup> The weakest complexing agent,  $\mathrm{HClO_4}$  was used in the present experiments.

#### 1.2.3 Redox Reactions

 $UO_2^{2^+}$  is a weak oxidant in its ground state but in its lowest electronically excited state( $*UO_2^{2^+}$ ), uranyl ion is a very strong oxidant with  $E^0 = 2.6 \text{ V}.^{30}$  Excited uranyl ion is able to oxidize many organic substances and this will be dicussed in Section 1.3. In the photooxidation process,  $*UO_2^{2^+}$  is reduced to  $UO_2^+$  and  $U^{4^+}(aq)$ . To employ  $*UO_2^{2^+}$  as a

"catalyst", the reoxidation of  $UO_2$  and  $U^4$  (aq) by oxygen or other oxidants is essential. Other redox reactions of  $UO_2^{2^4}$ ,  $UO_2^{4^4}$  and  $U^{4^4}$  (aq) with organic "intermediates", such as free radicals, ions, are also important in the photooxidation process.

In aqueous solution, uranium ions can exist in a number of redox states, such as  $U^{3^+}(aq)$ ,  $U^{4^+}(aq)$ ,  $UO_2^{-1}$  and  $UO_2^{2^+}$  with  $UO_2^{2^+}$  being the most stable form. In the absence of oxidants,  $U^{4^+}(aq)$  is also stable.  $U^{3^+}(aq)$  is a strong reducing agent and it has even been reported to reduce water to hydrogen.  $UO_2^{-1}$  is stable at pH = 2 - 4 in the absence of oxidants, but when the pH is lower than 2, disproportionation occurs:

$$2UO_2^+ + 4H^+ \rightleftharpoons U^{4+}(aq) + UO_2^{2+} + 2H_2O$$
 (1.2.3-1)

As shown in the above equation, acid strongly affects the equilibrium position. Nelson and co-workers<sup>32</sup> used polarographic and potentiometric techniques to obtain a value of  $K = (1.7 \pm 0.3) \times 10^7$ . Bell<sup>33</sup> employed a spectophotometric method to study this process and the K was determined to be  $7 \times 10^4$  at zero ionic strength. When the ionic strength equals 0.48 M, K is  $8.5 \times 10^6$ . Under our experimental conditions, the equilibrum (1.2.3-1) strongly shifts towards the right side at pH = 1, but when the pH is 3, the shift is to the left.

The rate equation for this disproportionation is found experimentally to be:

$$-d[UO_2^+]/dt = k_4[UO_2^+]^2[H^+]$$
 (1.2.3-2)

Gordon and Taube measured the  $k_d$  value as 435  $M^2s^{-1}$  at an ionic strength of I = 1.58 M and 600  $M^2s^{-1}$  at I = 3.8 M.<sup>34</sup> These values are close to that measured by Newton and Baker<sup>35</sup> using a different method. Ekstrom<sup>36</sup> studied the mechanism of the disproportionation and from his kinetic data at  $[UO_2^{2^*}]$  = 1.0 M and I = 2.5 M,  $k_d$  is calculated to be 747  $M^2s^{-1}$ . Ekstrom also found that the rate of the disproportionation was retarded by  $UO_2^{2^*}$ . In contrast to the effect of  $UO_2^{2^*}$ ,  $F^-$  was reported to increase the disproportionation rate remarkably, and in the presence of  $F^-$ , the rate was so high that direct measurement of it was impossible.<sup>37</sup> Ekstrom investigated the mechanism of the disproportioation of  $UO_2^{-1}$  and reported the complexation of U(VI) and U(V). It was found that the presence of U(VI) stablized U(V).

In our experimental conditions, the disproportionation of  ${\rm UO_2}^{\text{-}}$  at pH = 1 is too fast to be measured by any common method.

The standard potential of  $UO_2^{2^+}/UO_2^+$  and  $UO_2^{-^+}/U^{4^+}$  (aq) couples are 0.16 V and 0.53 V, respectively. Molecular oxygen can oxidize  $UO_2^+$  to  $UO_2^{2^+}$ , and the kinetic rate law can be expressed as: 40

$$-d[UO_2^+]/dt = k_{U(V)}[UO_2^+][O_2]$$
  $k_{U(V)} = 62.7 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$  (1.2.3-3)

When oxygen is bubbled in our system ( $[O_2] \approx 2$  mM), the half-life of the reaction is calculated to be 5.5 seconds (considering  $[O_2]$  is constant).  $Cu^{2+}$  can greatly increase the  $UO_2^+$  oxidation rate and this effect is shown in the following expressions:<sup>40</sup>

$$-d[UO_{2}^{+}]/dt = k_{obs}[UO_{2}^{+}]; \quad k_{obs} = k_{U}[O_{2}] + k_{cat}[Cu^{2+}]$$
 (1.2.3-4)  
$$k_{U} = 31.4 \pm 1.0 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}; \qquad k_{cat} = 930 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$$

Although  ${\rm UO_2}^{2^+}$  is a weak oxidant, it can readily oxidize  $\alpha$ -hydroxyl organic radicals. For example,  ${\rm UO_2}^{2^+}$  can oxidaize 2-propanol radical:

$$(CH_3)_2(OH)C + UO_2^{2+} \longrightarrow (CH_3)_2CO + UO_2^{+} + H^{+}$$
 (1.2.3-5)

the k value for reaction (1.2.3-5) is equal to  $1.10(\pm~0.22)$  x  $10^8~M^{-1}s^{-1}.^{43}~UO_2^+$  is considered to be a good reducing agent for alkylperoxide free radicals such as the cyclopentane peroxyradical:<sup>44</sup>

$$C-C_5H_9O_2 + UO_2 \longrightarrow C-C_5H_9OOUO_2$$
 (1.2.3-6)

$$c-C_5H_9OOUO_2^+ + H^+ \longrightarrow c-C_5H_8O + UO_2^{2+} + H_2O$$
 (1.2.3-7)

 $U^{4+}(aq)$  can be also oxidized by molecular oxgyen, however acid hinders this oxidation:

$$-d[U^{4+}(aq)]/dt = k_{U(IV)}[U^{4+}][O_2]/[H^{4+}]$$
 (1.2.3-8)

At 25 °C,  $k_{u(IV)}$  has been calculated to be 3.6 x  $10^{-2}$  s<sup>-1</sup>. <sup>45</sup> Cu<sup>2+</sup> can increase this rate. <sup>46</sup> Other inorganic free radicals, such as  $SO_4^-$  can also readily oxidize  $U^{4+}(aq)$ . <sup>47</sup>

## 1.2.4 Isotopic Exchange

Oxygen-exchange in  ${\rm UO_2}^{2+}$  is a useful tool for investigating mechanistic features. Uranyl oxygen exchange in acid solution proceeds very slowly ( $t_{1/2} \approx 10^4 \text{ h}$ ), but light and reducing agents can strongly accelerate this process. In the presence of reducing agents such as Eu2+ and Cr2+, which are capable of transforming uranyl ion to uranoyl (UO2°), the oxygen-exchange rate was found to be greatly increased. 34,48 Gaziev and coworkers 49,50,51 investigated the influence of other substances in the presence of light, and found that the ions that can reduce electronically excited \*UO22+ (Fe2+, Ce3+, Mn2+) increase the oxygen-exchange quantum yield and that the ions that can oxidize UO2 (Fe3+, Ag1) decrease the oxygen-exchange quantum yield. Those cations that can not change the valence state of  $\mathrm{UO_2}^{2^+}$  or  $\mathrm{UO_2}^+$ , such as  $\mathrm{Mg}^{2^+}$ ,  $\mathrm{La}^{3^+}$ , and Th4+, only slightly reduce the oxygen-exchange quantum yields. 52 Oxidizing anions (S,Og2-) greatly decrease the quantum yield of oxygen-exchange. In contrast to cations that reduce  $*UO_2^{2+}$ , anions capable of reducing  $*UO_2^{2+}$ 

(Cl $^-$ , Br $^-$ ) decrease the exchange quantum yield which has been attributed to the quenching of  ${^*UO_2}^{2+}$  by the reversible process of electron transfer. $^{50}$ 

Irradiation can accelerate the oxygen-exchange between  $UO_2^{2^*}$  and water molecule. Uranyl oxygen-exchange occurs over almost all of the absorption range of  $UO_2^{2^*}$  (305-470 nm) and the oxygen-exchange increases with increasing wavelength, reaching a maximum at 440 nm, and then decreases and vanished at 470 nm. <sup>53</sup> In the presence of ethanol, which can be oxidized by  $*UO_2^{2^*}$ , the exchange quantum yield increases as the wavelength changes from 305 to 366 nm, and then remains unchanged up to 470 nm. From this point, the author suggested that the lowest component of the first triplet state is 488 nm, and the  $*UO_2^{2^*}$  in this state can oxidize alcohol but not the water. <sup>54</sup> F is reported to be an effective catalyst for the disproportionation of  $UO_2^{**}$ . In the presence of F no oxygen-exchange is found. <sup>55</sup>

Based on the above observations, it has been proposed that  ${\rm UO_2}^{\star}$  is the intermediate for the oxygen-exchange. <sup>52,56</sup>

# 1.3 Photophysical and Photochemical Features of Uranyl Ion

## 1.3.1 Absorption and Emission Properties

The absorption spectrum of  $UO_2^{2+}$  is shown in **Figure** 1.3.1-1. It is a highly structured spectrum in the visible range with the band maximum occurring at 415 nm. 57,58 This spectrum can be resolved mathematically into 24 Gaussium bands in 7 groups. The first 13 bands are assigned to the three components of the triplet state  $({}^{3}\Pi_{\mu})$ , corresponding to 468, 414 and 360 nm. The vibronic fine structure is superimposed on these absorptions (see the bands under the envelope line in **Figure** 1.3.1-1). 59 The absorption and emission processes of U(VI) can be described using the energy level diagram of Figure 1.3.1-2.60 The ground electronic state of UO,2+ is considered to be a singlet state  $({}^{1}\Sigma_{\sigma}^{*})$  with the electronic configuration  $(1\sigma_{\mu^+})^2 (1\sigma_{g^+})^2 (1\pi_{\mu})^4 (1\pi_{g})^4$ , and the lowest excited electronic state to be a triplet state  $({}^{3}\Pi_{n})$  with the electronic configuration  $(1\sigma_{\mu}^{+})^{2}(1\sigma_{q}^{+})^{2}(1\pi_{\mu})^{4}(1\pi_{q})^{3}(\delta_{\mu})^{1}$ . The absorption spectrum in the visible range is considered to be a singlet-triplet transition  $(^1\Sigma_{_{\! G}}^{\ \ \, }\to\,^3\Pi_{_{\! H}})\,.^7$  This transition is symmetry-forbidden with a small extinction coeffcient. The energy difference between  ${}^{3}\Pi_{u}$  and  ${}^{3}\Delta_{u}$  is not great and is

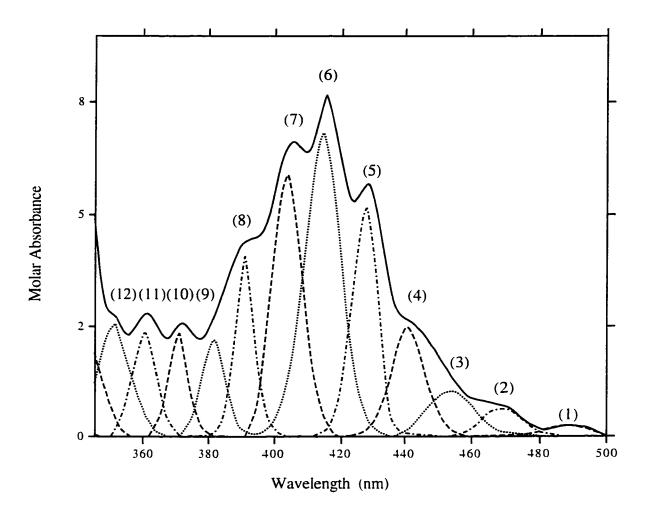


Figure 1.3.1-1. Absorption spectrum of uranyl ion in  $HClO_4$  solution  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 9.15$  m M;  $[HClO_4] = 1.4$  mM. (after reference: Burrows, H. D. J. Chem. Soc. Review 1974, 3, 139.)

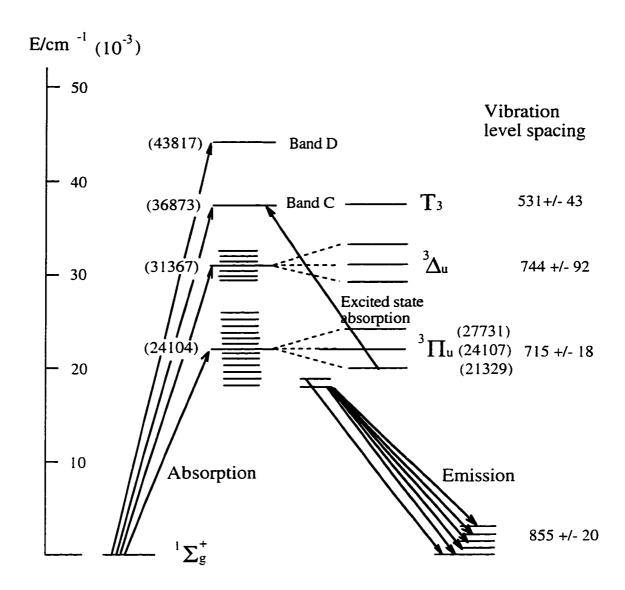
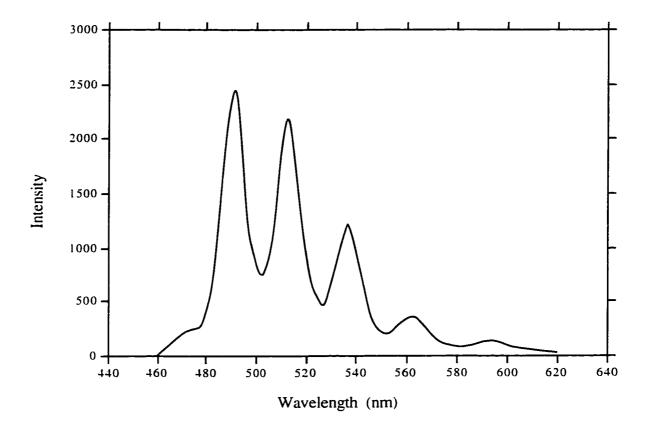


Figure 1.3.1-2. Energy level diagram of uranyl ion. (after reference: Burrows, H. D. J. Chem. Soc. Review 1973, 3, 139.)

strongly dependent on the electrostatic field. In some cases,  $^3\Delta_\mu$  is possibly the lowest excited state and the transition then becomes  $^1\Sigma_q{}^*\to$ 

 $^3\Delta_{\mu}((1\sigma_{\mu}^+)^2(1\sigma_{g}^+)^2(1\pi_{\mu})^4(1\pi_{g})^3(\phi_{\mu})^1).^{61}$   $\delta_{\mu}$  and  $\phi_{\mu}$  are the nonbonding orbitals on uranium and  $\pi_{g}$  is the bonding orbital mainly featuring the p-orbital of oxygen atom. From a molecular orbital view, the transition means that an electron is transferred from the highest filled p-orbital to a non-bonding orbital on the uranium. So the photochemical reduction of  $^*UO_2^{2^+}$  is actually the filling of the vacancy (hole) in the non-bonding orbital of uranium.

Excited species usually deactivate via three pathways. The first one is emission (fluorescence and phosphorescence); the second is radiationless transitions (vibrational relaxation); and the third is quenching by other molecules. The emission rate depends on the properties of the excited species or their Einstein probability of spontaneous emission  $(A_{nm})$ . The other two processes are strongly affected by the environment. Excited uranyl ion exhibits strong emission. Figure 1.3.1-3 shows the emission spectrum of  $UO_2^{2^+}$  after being excited with irradiation of  $\lambda_{irr}$ . The spectrum is influenced by pH. A pH increase is associated with a red shift and longer lifetimes. This is considered as the hydrolysis of  $UO_2^{2^+}$ , since the hydrolyzed species have longer lifetimes in aqueous solution. The



**Figure 1.3.1-3.** Emission spectrum of uranyl ion.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 0.1 \text{ M}; \ [HCIO_4] = 1 \text{ M}; \ \lambda_{\text{exc.}} = 308 \text{ nm.}$  (after reference: Eliet, V.; Bigoglio, G.; Omenetto, N.; Parm, L.; Grenthe, I. *J. Chem. Soc. Faraday Trans.* **1995**, *91(15)*, 2275.)

concentration of  ${\rm UO_2}^{2^+}$  and other ions in the solution also affect the emission. These effects are called quenching and will be discussed in the following section.

## 1.3.2 Quenching

Energy can be transfered from the excited  $*UO_2^{2^*}$  to other species through interaction. This process is called quenching. When the energy acceptor is involved in a chemical reaction, the process is called chemical quenching. If no chemical reaction occurs, it is referred to as physical quenching. The photosensitized reaction involves chemical quenching processes.

In the quenching processes, if the concentration of the quenching substance remains constant and the quencher only interacts with the active excited state, the kinetic equation for the quenching process can be expressed as:<sup>63</sup>

$$\phi^{0}/\phi = 1 + k_{q}\tau[Q]$$
 (1.3.2-1)

This equation is known as the Stern-Volmer equation, where  $K_{sv} = k_q \tau \text{ is the Stern-Volmer constant, [Q] is the}$  concentration of quencher Q,  $\phi^0$  and  $\phi$  are the emission quantum yields without and with quencher Q, respectively,

and  $k_{\rm q}$  is the quenching rate constant and  $\tau$  is the lifetime in the absence of Q.

Metal ions, such as  $\text{Ti}^{+}$ ,  $\text{Ag}^{+}$ ,  $\text{Hg}_{2}^{-2^{+}}$  and  $\text{Fe}^{2^{+}}$  can quench  $*\text{UO}_{2}^{-2^{+}}$  very efficiently. Most other metal ions have relatively smaller quenching constants. **Table** 1.3.2-1 shows the quenching rate constants for  $*\text{UO}_{2}^{-2^{+}}$  by some metal ions.

Quenching by metal ions is shown to be a dynamic process, and the correlation of the logarithm of the quenching rate with the metal ion ionization potential suggests that intermolecular electron transfer is the predominant mechanism. The medium is important to the quenching; different media and temperatures can strongly affect the quenching. 66.67.68.69.70.71

Quenching by anions, such as CN<sup>-</sup>, F<sup>-</sup>, Cl<sup>-</sup>, Br<sup>-</sup>, I<sup>-</sup> and SCN<sup>-</sup>, is also considered to proceed via an electron transfer mechanism. Some quenching constants for \*UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup> by anions are shown **Table** 1.3.2-2.

Quenching by organic substances can involve physical and/or chemical mechanisms. Physical quenching by aromatic species occurs very efficiently. This case, there is no kinetic isotopic effect, i.e.,  $k_q(C_6H_6)/k_q(C_6D_6) = 1.0/1.0$ , and it is suggested to be an electron donor-acceptor interaction. Recently, Bakac and coworkers reported the occurrence of chemical quenching by aromatic species. They found that benzaldehyde was formed from the photooxidation of toluene and that an isotopic effect of 1.2/1.0 was

**Table 1.3.2-1.** Quenching constants for  $UO_2^{2^*}$  by some cations.

Quencher	$k_{\mathbf{q}}(\mathbf{M}^{-1}\mathbf{s}^{-1})$	Ionization Potential(V)
Ag⁺	3.48 x 10°	21.5
Ba <sup>2+</sup>	$< 4 \times 10^{3}$	35.5
Ce <sup>3+</sup>	$3.05 \times 10^{5}$	33.3
Co²+	$9.70 \times 10^6$	33.5
Cu²+	$2.69 \times 10^6$	30.6
Fe²+	$6.68 \times 10^{8}$	30.6
Fe³+	≤5.40 x 10 <sup>7</sup>	56.8
Hg <sub>2</sub> <sup>2</sup>	1.00 x 10 <sup>9</sup>	26
Mn²⁺	$3.41 \times 10^6$	33.7
Ni <sup>2+</sup>	5.53 x 10°	35.16
Pb²⁺	$3.20 \times 10^7$	31.9
Ti*	5×10°	20.4

a) pH = 2.0-2.5 (HNO<sub>3</sub>).

**Table 1.3.2-2.**<sup>79</sup> Quenching constants for UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2\*</sup> by some anions.<sup>a</sup>

Quencher	$k_{\mathbf{q}}(\mathbf{M}^{-1}\mathbf{s}^{-1})$	Oxidation Potential(eV)
CN-	4.7	
F-	9.3	2.87
Cl-	$7.4 \times 10^{3}$	1.36
Br-	$1.6 \times 10^{5}$	1.07
SCN-	$2.8 \times 10^{5}$	0.77
I-	$2.8 \times 10^{5}$	0.54

a) In  $0.67 \text{ M} \text{ H}_3\text{PO}_4$ .

observed.  $^{80}$  In the presence of  $\rm H_2O_2$  and  $\rm UO_2^{2^+}$ , benzene can also be oxidized to phenol with a quantum yield of 0.70.  $^{44}$ 

Alcohol systems are well-known quenchers of  $*UO_2^{2+}$ . There are kinetic isotopic effects for alcohols as exemplified by the data in **Table** 1.3.2-3. $^{43.61}$ 

In alcohol systems, the  $\alpha$ -hydrogen atom abstraction mechanism is generally accepted. <sup>82,83</sup> It is notable that 2-methyl-2-propanol or t-butanol, which has no  $\alpha$ -hydrogen, exhibit a low value of  $k_q$  compared to other alcohols. This feature was a factor in our choice of studying isobutane in detail because the expected alcohol is t-butanol, which is the dominant product and does not continuously react. Ketone and alkene systems were also widely studied. **Table** 1.3.2-4 and **Table** 1.3.2-5 list kinetic data of some ketones and alkenes.

It is found that the quenching constants are strongly affected by solvent. The quenching constants of alkenes in  $\rm H_2O$  are about 1.7 times those found in  $\rm H_2O/CH_3CN$  solution. Alkanes usually have smaller quenching constants. **Table** 1.3.2.-6 lists these data for some alkanes.

The quenching constant is usually obtained by measuring the emmision decrease after the addition of quencher. It reflects the total effect of physical and chemical quenching. Different substances have different ratios for these two quenching processes. Chemical quenching is usually obtained by the measurement of the quantum yield of the

**Table 1.3.2-3.**  $^{34}$  Quenching constants for  ${\rm UO_2}^{2+}$  by some alcohols.  $^{a}$ 

Quencher	$K_{sy}(in H_2O)(M^{-1})$	$k_{q} \times 10^{6} (M^{-1} s^{-1})^{1}$
CH <sub>3</sub> CH <sub>2</sub> OH	45.1	18.8
(CH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>2</sub> CHOH	95.7	39.9
(CD <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>2</sub> CDOD	42.4	17.7
(CH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>3</sub> COH	2.06	0.86
cyclo-C <sub>4</sub> H <sub>7</sub> OH	139	57.9
cyclo-C5H9OH	147	61.5
$\text{cyclo-C}_6\text{H}_{11}\text{OH}$	201	83.7
C <sub>6</sub> H <sub>5</sub> CH <sub>2</sub> OH	3587	1494.8
(C <sub>5</sub> H <sub>5</sub> ) <sub>2</sub> CHOH	2859	1191.5

a)  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 0.05 \text{ M}; \text{ pH} = 3 (HClO_4).$ 

b) Calculated from  $\text{K}_{\text{sv}}=\text{k}_{\text{q}}\tau;\ \tau$  = 2.4  $\mu s$  .

**Table 1.3.2-4.**  $^{73}$  Stern-Volmer constants for quenching of  $UO_2^{2+}$  by some ketones and alkenes.  $^a$ 

Quencher	K <sub>sv</sub> (M <sup>-1</sup> )	
Cyclopent-2-enone	13.3	
(CH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>2</sub> C=CHCOCH <sub>3</sub>	416	
3,4,4,-trimethlcyclohex-2-enone	210	
3,5-Dimethylcyclohex-2-enone	232	
CH <sub>3</sub> CH=C (CH <sub>3</sub> ) CH	800	
Cycloheptatriene	2320	
Cyclopentene	240	
Cyclohexene	1320	

a) Aqueous acetone solution (48% acetone v/v).

**Table 1.3.2-5.** <sup>44</sup> Quenching constants for UO<sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup> by some alkenes. <sup>a</sup>

Quencher	k <sub>q</sub> x10 <sup>-6</sup> (M <sup>-1</sup> s <sup>-1</sup> ) <sup>a</sup>
3,3-dimethyl-1-butene	26.9
1-hexene	32.8
trans-3-hexene	77.5
c-hexene	176
2,3-dimethyl-2-butene	410

a) 1:1  $H_2O/CH_3CN$  solution.

**Table 1.3.2-6.** Quenching constants for  $UO_2^{2+}$  by some alkanes.

Quencher	$k_q x 10^{-6} (M^{-1} s^{-1})$	
methane	<0.1	
ethane	1.4	
butane	2.6	
cyclopentane	2.4	

a)  $0.6 \text{ M} \text{ H}_3\text{PO}_4$  aqueous solution.

chemical product. Alcohols usually have a higher ratio of chemical to physical quenching.

In addition to the quenching properties of the excited uranyl ion by other substances, the properties of excited uranyl ion itself were also widely studied. Acid concentration strongly affects \*UO,2+ emission intensity, the emission intensity decreasing with increasing pH. Under some conditions, a biexponential decay has been found. 85,86 For example, when the pH increases to about 3, or in the presence of some ligands, such as H2PO4, biexponental decay occurs. 87 Some ligands, such as F and H2PO4, can strongly increase the \*UO22+ emission intensity and its lifetime rather than decrease it. This was explained in terms of their substitution for coordinated water molecules, which are considered stronger quenchers.<sup>22</sup> Molecular oxygen has no obvious effect on the lifetime of \*UO,2+,22.23 and this makes it possible to employ UO22+ as a "photo-catalyst" with oxygen as the real oxidant.

Based on the emission properties of the excited uranyl ion, two major mechanisms were suggested by two research groups. Formosinho's group proposed that the first step reaction of excited uranyl ion involves a fast equilibrum of  $*UO_2^{2^+}$  with  $H_2O$ , and the emission comes from  $*UO_2^{2^+}$  and the equilibrated species. Equilibrum constants for  $*UO_2^{2^+}$  with  $H_2O$  have been estimated from their experimental data by Formosinho and co-workers and these data are shown below:  $^{88,89,90,91}$ 

$$*UO_2^{2+} + H_2O \implies *UO_2OH^+ + H^+ K_1 = 1 \times 10^{-2}$$
 (1.3.2-2)

$$*UO_2OH^+ + H_2O \implies *UO_2(OH)_2 + H^+ K_2 = 4x10^{-3}$$
 (1.3.2-3)

\*
$$UO_2(OH)_2 + H_2O \implies *UO_2(OH)_3^- + H^+ K_3 = 1 \times 10^{-3}$$
 (1.3.2-4)

**Figure** 1.3.2-1 shows the distribution of hydrolysis products of  $*UO_2^{2+}$ . From this data,  $*UO_2^{2+}$  seems to exhibit a higher degree of hydrolysis than  $UO_2^{2+}$ , but at pH = 1,  $*UO_2^{2+}$  is the dominant excited species.

Marcantonatos proposed that the first step reaction of excited uranyl is also a fast equilibrum of  ${}^*UO_2^{2^*}$  with  $H_2O$ , but it is not a hydrolysis process. The author suggested that it is a hydrogen abstraction process:  ${}^{92,93,94}$ 

$$*UO_2^{2+} + H_2O \longrightarrow *UO_2H^{2+} + OH$$
 (1.3.2-5)

and then  $*UO_2H^{2+}$  releases its proton:

$$*UO_2H^{2^*} + H_2O \iff *UO_2^* + H_3O^*$$
 (1.3.2-6)

The mechanism of the decay (or quenching) of excited uranyl ion is important to understand with respect to its photochemical and photophysical processes, and it is still

an open question. From the experiments reported here, a great deal of information about the chemical quenching

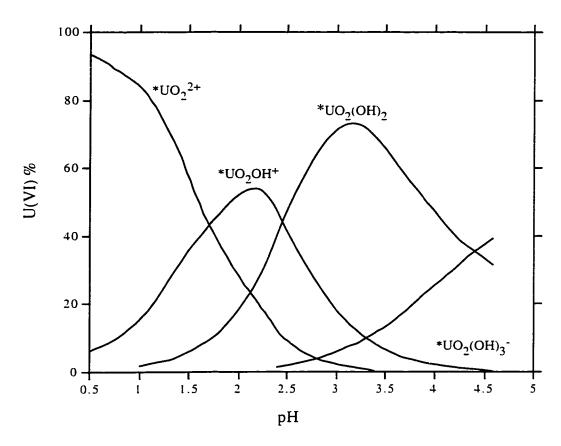


Figure 1.3.2-1. Distribution of hydrolysis products of  $*UO_2^{2+}$ .  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 0.1 \text{ M}$ .

(after reference: Miguel, M. G. Formosinho, S. J.; Cardoso, A. C. J. Chem. Soc. Faraday Trans. 1 1984, 80, 1537.)

process was obtained. Based on this information and the information regarding emission, oxygen-exchange and  $\gamma$ -radiation, the mechanism will be discussed in more detail in Chapter 3.

## 1.3.3 Photooxidation of Some Organic Substances

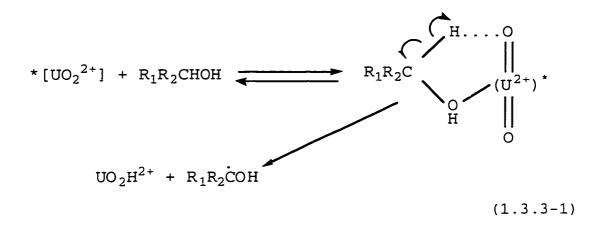
A photocatalytic system using solar energy and molecular oxygen would be ideal because both oxygen and sunlight are readily available. For this purpose, excited uranyl ion has many advantages such as a long lifetime, a high standard reduction potential, good absorption of visible light by its ground state and is not quenched by oxygen. For these reasons it has been widely investigated for use in the oxidation of many organic substances, such as alcohols, ketones, acids, alkenes and so on.

In photochemistry, the quantum yield( $\phi$ ) is a very important parameter both in theoretical and applied studies. The quantum yield is a measure of the efficiency of use of absorbed photons. It is the ratio of the number of moles of the product formed to the number of moles of photons absorbed at a given wavelengh. In the absence of chain reactions, the value of  $\phi$  value can range from zero to one.

Alcohols with  $\alpha$ -hydrogens can be readily oxidized by  $*UO_3^{2+}$ , giving as final products a ketone or a carboxylic

acid, with  $U^{4^+}(aq)$  also being formed.<sup>84</sup> When  $CH_3OH$  is used,  $CO_2$  is the final product. In the presence of  $O_2$ ,  $U^{4^+}(aq)$  will be reoxidized back to its original state of  $UO_2^{2^+}$ .<sup>95,96,97</sup> **Table** 1.3.3-1 shows the quantum yields of the oxidation of some alcohols by  $*UO_2^{2^+}$ .

From the isotopic effects on the quantum yields, an  $\alpha$ -hydrogen abstraction mechanism is proposed:



 ${\rm UO_2H^{2^+}}$  then decomposes to  ${\rm UO_2}^{\circ}$ , and the  ${\rm UO_2}^{\circ}$  further disproportionates to  ${\rm UO_2}^{2^+}$  and  ${\rm U^{4^+}(aq)}$ . The quantum yield for  ${\rm U^{4^+}(aq)}$  is about  $0.5\text{--}0.6.^{98}$  The free radical  ${\rm R_1R_2OH~C^+}$  will be contineously oxidized by  ${\rm UO_2}^{2^+}$  or disproportionate to the corresponding ketone and alcohol. In the case of a primary alcohol, it is first oxidized to an aldehyde and then to a carboxylic acid. The  $\alpha$ -hydrogen abstraction mechanism is also supported by e.s.r. studies.

**Table** 1.3.3-2 shows the ionization potential and C-H bond energy of some alcohols.

**Table 1.3.3-1.** Ouantum yields in photooxidation of alcohols by  $*UO_2^{2+}$ .

Alcohol	$\Phi_{\mathbf{p}}$
C <sub>2</sub> H <sub>5</sub> OH	0.31
C <sub>2</sub> H <sub>5</sub> OD	0.30
C <sub>2</sub> D <sub>5</sub> OD	0.14
(CH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>2</sub> CHOH	0.34
(CD <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>2</sub> CDOD	0.18
n-butyl alcohol	0.36
isobutyl alcohol	0.36
sec-butyl alcohol	0.36
tert-butyl alcohol	0.02

a)  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 0.02M$ ; [alcohol] = 0.06 M; irradiation by 405 nm.

b) Quantum yields obtained by the loss of alcohols.

**Table 1.3.3-2.** 92 Ionization potentials and bond energies of some alcohols.

Alcohol	Ionizatio potential(e			bond (kJ mol <sup>-1</sup> )
Methanol	10.85	(250)ª	393	(94.3) <sup>a</sup>
Ethanol	10.50	(242)	386	(92.1)
Isopropanol	10.1	(233)	379	(90.4)
t-Butanol	9.7	(224)	416	(99.3)

a) kcal/mol.

It is found that a plot of  $\log(k_q)$  versus bond energy is linear but a plot of  $\log(k_q)$  versus ionization potential is not. These results support an  $\alpha$ -hydrogen abstraction mechanism rather than an electron transfer process. In the quenching of  ${}^*\text{UO}_2^{2^+}$  by alcohols, chemical quenching accounts for about 20%, but this percentage is different for different substances. In the case of benzene, it is close to zero. **Table** 1.3.3-3 shows the physical and chemical quenching constants of some alcohols.

Photooxidations of formaldehyde and arylaldehydes have been reported. The quantum yields for arylaldehydes are about 0.16 and increase when there is a deactivating substituent group, such as the -NO<sub>2</sub> group, on the aryl ring. The following mechanism is suggested:

\*
$$[UO_2^{2^+}]$$
 + ArCHO  $\longrightarrow$   $UO_2^+$  + ArCO + H<sup>+</sup> (1.3.3-2)

$$2Ar\dot{CO} \longrightarrow ArCOCOAr$$
 (1.3.3-3)

$$Arcocoar + H_2O \longrightarrow Archo + Arcooh$$
 (1.3.3-4)

The oxidation of carboxylic acids leads to the release of  $CO_2$ . <sup>102,103,104</sup> In this case, the quantum yields are about 0.5, and the following mechanism has been suggested: <sup>105</sup>

**Table 1.3.3-3.** Physical and chemical quenching constants of some alcohols. a

Alcohol	Physical quenching $k_q \times 10^{-7} (M^{-1} s^{-1})$	Chemical quenching $k_q \times 10^{-7} (M^{-1}s^{-1})$
Methanol	57.4	14.0
Ethanol	112.0	28.4
Isopropanol	176.0	55.0
t-Butanol	8.19	<0.007

a) In  $1M H_3PO_4$ .

\*
$$[UO_2^{2+} \cdot (HCOO^-)_2] \longrightarrow UO_2^{+} + \cdot COO^- + HCOO^- + H^+$$
 (1.3.3-5)

$$\cdot \text{COO}^- + \text{H}^+ \longrightarrow \cdot \text{COOH} \tag{1.3.3-6}$$

$$2 \cdot \text{COOH} \longrightarrow \text{HCOOH} + \text{CO}_2$$
 (1.3.3-7)

Most of the above photooxidation processes have been investigated as a means to obtain  $U^{4+}(aq)$ , and some of them have been suggested for use in the reprocessing of spent nuclear fuel.  $^{96,105,107}$ 

The studies of the photooxidation of hydrocarbons using uranyl ion began relatively late. Early studies in this area have been done by Balzani and coworkers,  $^{30}$  However the oxidation of olefins by the  $^*\mathrm{UO_2^{2+}}$  was not observed. Sato and co-workers first reported the photooxidation of an olefin sensitized by  $^*\mathrm{UO_2^{2+}}$ . They investigated the oxidation of trimethylethylene in pyridine solution with uranyl acetate as the catalyst and proposed a mechanism involving free radicals as shown below:

$$UO_2^{2+} \xrightarrow{hv} *UO_2^{2+} \xrightarrow{H_2O} UO_2H^{2+} + \cdot OH$$
 (1.3.3-8)

Subsequently, Sato and co-workers studied this system further and found some phenomena that were contradictory to the above proposed mechanism. For example, the reaction was not affected by free radical scavengers (such as tri-t-butylphenol). Thus the following mechanism, called long-range electron-transfer, was proposed:

$$[X....Metal...] (....O2]$$

$$(1.3.3-12)$$

where X = ligand. It was suggested that this transfer takes place within the coordination sphere of the metal ion. The product is the corresponding alkane with the substitution group X. In the case of uranyl ion, they proposed that the reaction was carried out through the following intermediate:

$$[HO \cdot \dots UO_2^{2+} \dots]$$
 (1.3.3-13)

where Y is the substitution group. Mooney and co-workers studied another alkene system using uranyl-polymolybdate(IV) as the catalyst. They irradiated a very dilute aqueous solution of cyclohexene (about 1-2 mM) with light from a mercury-xenon lamp. Their proposed mechanism involved a carbonium radical:

where  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}} = \text{Mo}_{\text{m}}\text{O}_{\text{y}}^{\text{p-}}$ . Park and Tomiyasu studied this catalyst in greater detail. They observed a high quantum yield. When [HClO4] = 0.92 M, [1,4-cyclohexadiene] = 0.256 M, the quantum yield for  $\text{U}^{4^{+}}(\text{aq})$  was 0.273. They proposed the mechanism shown in **Figure** 1.3.3-1. An electron-transfer process was proposed to take place within the exciplex:

$$\begin{bmatrix} {}^{\star}\mathrm{UO_2}^{2+}\cdots\mathrm{Q} \end{bmatrix} \xrightarrow{k_2} \begin{bmatrix} \mathrm{UO_2}^{+}\cdots\mathrm{Q}^{+} \end{bmatrix}$$
 (1.3.3-16)

They also studied the relationship of the Gibbs-energy of

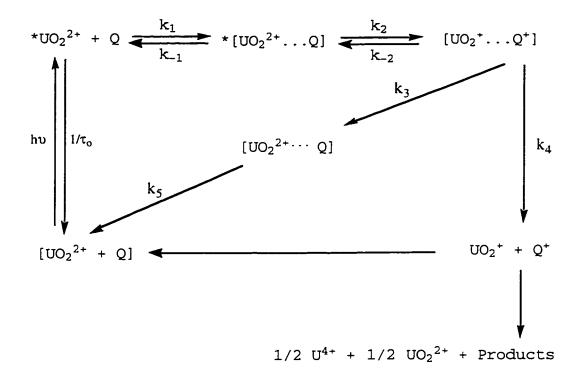


Figure 1.3.3-1. Proposed mechanism for the photooxidation of cyclohexene.

electron transfer ( $\Delta G$ ) with the  $\log(k_q)$ . It is found that the slope of  $\log(k_q)$  versus  $\Delta G$  was usually smaller than that expected from the Rehm-Weller correlation. This feature has also been found by other researchers. Rehm and Weller predicted that for an exergonic complete electron transfer, the plot of  $\log(k_q)$  versus  $\Delta G$  should show a slope of (-3/2)RT (about 16.9/eV). That the observed slope is usually smaller in the quenching process of  $^*UO_2^{2^*}$  by an olefin than is predicted suggests that the electron-transfer from olefin to  $^*UO_2^{2^*}$  is not a likely rate-determining step. Hydrogen abstraction still seems to be important with the alkenes.

Shul'pin and Nizova<sup>115</sup> first reported research work on an alkane system. In their paper, cyclohexane, toluene and ethylbenzene were irradiated separately using a high-pressure mercury lamp, and  $\rm UO_2Cl_2$  served as the catalyst in the presence of oxygen in a solution of  $\rm CH_3COOH$ . Cyclohexanone, cyclohexanol, benzaldehyde and acetophenone were produced, respectively. They also reported work on photolysis of methane saturated in a  $\rm UO_2Cl_2$ -CH<sub>3</sub>CN solution. This acetonitrile solution was irradiated with a 1000 watt high-pressure mercury lamp for 3.5 h resulting in the production of 3.5 x  $10^{-5}$  M formaldehyde.

Colmenarers reported, <sup>116</sup> in a patent, that  $C_1-C_8$  hydrocarbons were found when a mixture of CO,  $C_2H_4$  and  $C_2H_6$  was irradiated using a mercury-xenon lamp in the presence of a light-transparent SiO<sub>2</sub> aerogel doped with  $UO_2^{2+}$ .

During the courses of the studies for this thesis, Bakac and coworkers reported that \*UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup> emmision was quenched by methane, ethane, butane, 2,2,3,3-tetramethybutane, n-pentane, n-hexane, cyclopentane and cyclohexane in aqueous phosphoric acid media and/or 1:1 H<sub>2</sub>O/CH<sub>3</sub>CN solutions.<sup>44</sup> They also measured the products for the photooxidation of cyclopentane in aqueous H<sub>3</sub>PO<sub>4</sub> system and observed cyclopentanone as the only product. No quantum yields were given and so the efficiencies of these processes remain unknown.

In the photocatalyzed oxidation of alkanes, other compounds such as a rhodium system,  $^{117,118}$  titanium,  $^{119}$  and  $(SiW_{12}O_{40})^{4-}$  loaded titanium have been also investigated by some researchers. As these systems usually have low efficiencies, or have very complicated catalyst recycling processes, and/or they are not "real" recycling processes, progress in these areas was limited.

Although a great deal of work has been done in the photochemistry and photophysics for the uranyl ion, the studies on uranyl ion sensitized photooxidation of alkanes has just started. The quantum yields of many alkanes, the effects of the conditions, other solvents and other ions, and the mechanisms are still unknown. Our work has focussed on several alkanes in order to identify the photo-products in detail, to measure the quantum yield for 414 nm radiation, and to elucidate the effects of various parameters on their yields. These alkanes are drawn from the cotegories of branched, cyclic and straight chain.

- <sup>10</sup> Cole, G. L.; Eyring, E. M.; Rampton, D. T.; Silzars, A.; Jensen, R. P. J. Phys. Chem. 1967, 71, 2771.
- <sup>11</sup> Eliet, V; Bidoglio, G; Omenetto, N.; Parma, L.; Grenthe, I. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1995, 91, 2275.
- <sup>12</sup> Gayer, K. H.; Leider, H. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1955, 77, 1448.
- <sup>13</sup> Ricci, J. E.; Loprest, F. J. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1955, 77, 2119.
- <sup>14</sup> Rush, R. M.; Johnson, J. S.; Kraus, R. M. ORNL-3278, (1963).
- <sup>15</sup> Rush, R. M.; Johnson, J. S.; Kraus, R. M. Inorg. Chem. 1962, 1, 378.
- <sup>16</sup> Baes, J. C. F.; Mesmer, R. E. The Hydrolysis of Cations; Wiley: New York, 1976; p 178.
- <sup>17</sup> Kraus, K. A.; Nelson, F. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1949, 72, 2517.
- <sup>18</sup> Hodge, H. C. *Uranium Plutonium Transplutonic Elements*; Wiley: New York, 1973; Chapter 2.
- <sup>19</sup> Bagnall, K. in *Comprehensive Coordination Chemistry*; Wilkinson, G.; Gillard, R. D.; Mccleverty, J, A., Eds.; Pergamon: Oxford, 1987; Chapter 40.
- <sup>20</sup> Chernyaev, I. I. Compounds of Uranium; Daiel Davey: New York, 1966.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Belford, R. L. J. Chem. Phys. 1960, 34, 318.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Belford, R. L.; Belford, G. J. Chem. Phys. 1961, 3, 1330.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> Newman, J. B. J. Chem. Phys. 1965, 43, 1691.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> McGlynn, S. P.; Smith, J. K.; Neely, W. C. J. Chem. Phys. 1961, 35, 105.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> Belford, R. L. J. Chem. Phys 1960, 34, 1691.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup> Fleming, J. E.; Lynton, H. Chem. and Ind. 1960, 1415.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>7</sup> McGlynn, S. P.; Smith, J. K. J. Mol. Spec. 1961, 6, 164.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>8</sup> Baes, C. F.; Meyer, N. Inorg. Chem. 1962, 1, 780.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>9</sup> Gusta, R. L.; Richard, C.; Martell, A. E. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1960, 82, 1526.

- <sup>21</sup> Sillén, L. G.; Martell, A. E. In *Stability Constants of Metal-Ion Complexes*; The Chemical Society: London, 1964.
- <sup>22</sup> Moriyasu, M.; Yokoyama, Y.; Ikeda, S. *Inorg. Chem.* 1977, 39, 2199.
- <sup>23</sup> Billing, R.; Zakharova, G. V.; Atabekyan, L. S.; Hennig, H. *J. Photochem. Photobiol. A*: Chem., **1991**, *59*, 163.
- <sup>24</sup> Hardwick, T. J. U.S. Patent 4 428 911, 1984.
- <sup>25</sup> Abramovilch, S.; Rabani, J. J. Phys. Chem. 1976, 80, 1562.
- <sup>26</sup> Alcock, N. W. J. Chem. Soc. (A) 1968, 1588.
- <sup>27</sup> Petit, N. *Properties de l'uranium(III) et de l'uranium(IV)* (Nucleaires de Fountenay-aux-Roses) CEA-BIB-141 (1969).
- <sup>28</sup> Elving, P. J.; Krivis, A. F. J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem. 1959, 11, 234.
- <sup>29</sup> Collect, C. J. Chem. Soc., Chem. Commun. 1964, 29, 905.
- <sup>30</sup> Balzani, V.; Bolletta, F.; Gandolfi, M. T.; Maestri, M. Top. Curr. Chem. 1978, 75,
- 31 Sato, A. Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn. 1967, 40, 2107.
- 32 Nelson, F; Kraus, K. A. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1951, 73, 2157.
- <sup>33</sup> Bell, J. T.; Friedman, H. A.; Billings, M. R. J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem. 1974, 36, 2563.
- 34 Gordon, G.; Taube, H. Inorg. Chem. 1961, 16, 272.
- 35 Newton, T. W.; Baker, F. B. Inorg. Chem. 1965, 4, 1166.
- <sup>36</sup> Ekstrom, A. Inorg. Chem. 1974, 13, 2237.
- <sup>37</sup> McEwen, D. J.; Vries, T. D. Can. J. Chem. 1957, 35, 1225.
- <sup>38</sup> Neta, P.; Huie, R. E.; Ross, A. B. J. Phys. Chem. Ref. Data 1988, 17, 1027.
- <sup>39</sup> Hensler, E.; Leronz, W. J. In *Standard Potentials in Aqueous Solution*; Bard, A. J.; Parsons, R.; Jordan, J., Eds.; Marcel Dekker: New York, 1985; Chap 21.
- <sup>40</sup> Bakac, A.; Espenson, J. H. Inorg. Chem. 1995, 34, 1730.

- Kemp, T. J.; Martins, L. J. A. In *Techniques and Applications of Fast Reactions in Solution*; Gettins, W. J.; Wyn-Jones, E. D., Eds.; Reidel Dordrecht: Holland 1979; p 549.
- <sup>42</sup> Guha, S. N.; Moorthy, P. N.; Rao, K. N. Radiat. Phys. Chem. 1987, 29, 425.
- <sup>43</sup> Azenha, M. E. D. G.; Burrows, H. D.; Formosinho, S. J.; Miguel, M. G. M. J. Chem. Soc., Faradav Trans. 1 1989, 85, 2625.
- <sup>44</sup> Wang, W.; Bakac, A.; Espenson, J. H. Inorg. Chem. 1995, 34, 6034.
- <sup>45</sup> Halpern, J.; Smith, J. G. Can. J. Chem. **1956**, 34, 1419.
- <sup>46</sup> Hassan, R. M. J. Coord. Chem. 1992, 27, 255.
- <sup>47</sup> Gogolev, A. V.; Makarow, I. E.; Fedoseer, H. A.; Pikae, A. K. *High Energy Chem.* **1986**, 20, 229.
- <sup>48</sup> Gordon, G.; Taube, H. J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem. 1961, 19, 189.
- <sup>49</sup> Gaziev, S. A.; Gorshkov, N. G.; Mashriov, L. G.; Suglobov, D. N. *Radiokhimiya* **1986**, 28(6), 755.
- <sup>50</sup> Gaziev, S. A.; Gorshkov, N. G.; Mashriov, L. G.; Suglobov, D. N. *Radiokhimiya* 1986, 28(6), 764.
- <sup>51</sup> Gaziev, S. A.; Gorshkov, N. G.; Mashriov, L. G.; Suglobov, D. N. *Radiokhimiya* 1986, 28(6), 770.
- <sup>52</sup> Gaziev, S. A.; Gorshkov, N. G.; Mashriov, L. G.; Suglobov, D. N. *Inorg. Chem. Acta* 1987, 139, 345.
- 53 Okuyama, K.; Yshikawa, Y.; Kato, Y.; Fukutomi, H. Bull. Res. Lab. Nucl. React.
  Jpn. 1978, 3, 39.
- <sup>54</sup> Gaziev, S. A.; Mashriov, L. G.; Suglobov, D. N. Radiokhimiya 1989, 31(2), 48.
- <sup>55</sup> Rofer-Depoorter, C. K.; Depoorter, G. L. J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem. 1978, 40, 2049.
- <sup>56</sup> Gorshkov, N. G.; Zabelinskaya, N. K. Radiokhimiya 1992, 34(3), 78.
- <sup>57</sup> Bell, J. T.; Biggers, R. E. J. Mol. Spec. 1965, 17, 247.

<sup>58</sup> Bell, J. T.; Biggers, R. E. J. Mol. Spec. 1967, 22, 262.

- <sup>59</sup> Bell, J. T.; Biggers, R. E. J. Mol. Spec. **1968**, 25, 312.
- 60 Rabinowitch, E.; Belfort, R. L. Spectroscopy and Photochemistry of Uranyl Compounds; Pergamon: Oxford, 1964.
- <sup>61</sup> Jatkar, S. K. K.; Khedekar, A. V.; Mukhedkar, A. J. J. of Univ. of Poona 1968, 34, 66.
- <sup>62</sup> Calvert, J. G.; Pitts, J. N. *Photochemistry*; Wiley: New York, 1966; p 173.
- <sup>63</sup> Barltrop, J. A.; Coyle, J. D. Principles of Photochemistry; Wiley: Chichester, England, 1978; Chapter 4.
- 64 Moulin, C.; Decambox, P. Anal. Chem. 1995, 67, 348.
- 65 Burrows, H. D.; Formosinho, S. J.; Miguel, M. G. M; Coelho, F. P. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1 1976, 72(1), 49.
- 66 Matsushima, R.; Fuijmori, H.; Sakuraba, S. J. Chem. Soc., Faradav Trans. 1 1974, *70*, 1702.
- <sup>67</sup> Katsumura, Y.; Abe, H.; Yotsuyanagi, T.; Ishigure, K. J. Photochem. Photobiol. A.: Chem., 1989, 50, 183.
- 68 Sandhu, S. S.; Brar, A. S.; Sarpal, A. S. Indian J. Chem. Sect. A 1978, 16, 587.
- 69 Sandhu, S. S.; Brar, A. S.; Sarpal, A. S. Indian J. Chem. Sect. A,1979, 18, 19.
- <sup>76</sup> Sandhu, S. S.; Brar, A. S.; Sarpal, A. S. *Indian J. Chem. Sect. A* **1980**, *19*, 413.
- <sup>71</sup> Sandhu, S. S.; Brar, A. S.; Sarpal, A. S. Indian J. Chem. Sect. A 1980, 19, 902.
- <sup>72</sup> Yokoyama, Y.; Moriyosu, M; Ikeda, S. *Inorg. Chem.* **1976**, 38, 1329.
- <sup>73</sup> Ahmad, M.; Cox, A.; Kemp, T. J.; Sultana, O. J. Chem. Soc., Perkin 2 1975, 1867.
- <sup>74</sup> Miguel, M. G. M.; Formosinho, S. J.; Leitão, M. L. P. J. Photochem. 1986, 33, 209.
- <sup>75</sup> Sidhu, M. S.; Bhatia, P. V. K.; Aniu; Singh, R. J. Proc. Nat. Acac. Sic. India. 1994, 64(A), 453.

- <sup>76</sup> Matsushima, R.; Sakuraba, S. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1971, 7143.
- <sup>77</sup> Matsushima, R. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1972, 6010.
- <sup>78</sup> Burrows, H.D.; Formosinho, S. J.; Miguel, M. G. M; Coelho, F. P. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1 1976, 72, 163.
- <sup>79</sup> Matsushima, R.; Fuijmori, H.; Sakuraba, S. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1 1974, 70, 1702.
- 80 Mao, Y.; Bakac, A. J. Phys.. Chem. 1996, 100, 4219.
- 81 Hill, R. J.; Kemp, T. J.; Allen, D. M.; Cox, A. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1 1974, 70, 847.
- 82 Burrows, H. D.; Formosinho, S. J. J. Chem. Educ. 1978, 125.
- 83 Sergeeva, G. I. Khimiya Vysokikh Energii 1974, 8(1), 38.
- 84 Cunningham, J.; Sirjaranai, S. J. Photochem. Photobiol. A: Chem., 1990, 55, 219.
- 85 Marcantonatos, M. D. Inorg. Chim. Acta 1978, 26, 41.
- <sup>86</sup> Marcantonatos, M. D. Inorg. Chim. Acta 1977, 25, L101.
- <sup>87</sup> Zhou, P.; Wang, Z. L.; Xu, Y. Z.; Zhang, L.; Wang, Y. B. J. Radioanal. Nucl. Chem., Letters 1993, 175(2), 81.
- 88 Formosinho, S. J.; Miguel, M. G. M. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1 1984, 80, 1717 (part 1).
- <sup>89</sup> Miguel, M. G. M.; Formosinho, S. J.; Cardoso, A. C. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans.
  1 1984, 80, 1735 (part 2).
- <sup>90</sup> Miguel, M. G.; Formosinho, S. J.; Cardoso, A. C. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1 1984, 80, 1745 (part 3).
- <sup>91</sup> Burrows, H. D.; Cardoso, A. C.; Formosinho, S. J.; Miguel, M. G. M. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1 1985, 81, 49 (part 4).
- 92 Marcantonatos, M., J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1 1979, 75, 2273.
- 93 Marcantonatos, M., J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1 1980, 76, 1093.

94 Marcantonatos, M., J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1 1989, 85, 2481.

- <sup>95</sup> Nagaishi, R.; Katsumura, Y.; Ishigure, K.; Aoyagi, H.; Yoshida, Z.; Kimura, T. J. Photochem. Photobiol. A: Chem., 1996, 96, 45.
- <sup>96</sup> Lu, Z.; Chen, X; Yuan, S.; Li, S.; Zhang, C. He Huaxue Yu Fangshe Huaxue 1982, 4, 161.
- <sup>97</sup> Xu, H.; Hu, J.; Zhang, X; Duan, Y.; Zhang, R. He Huaxue Yu Fangshe Huaxue 1983, 5, 266.
- 98 Bell, J.; Buxton, S. R. Inorg. Chem. 1974, 36, 1575.
- <sup>99</sup> Greatorex, D.; Hill, R. J.; Kemp, T. J.; Stone, T. J. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1972, 68, 2059.
- 100 Wang, T.; Qiu, L.; Zhang, S. J. Nucl. Radiochem. 1985, 7, 17.
- <sup>101</sup> Matsushima, R.; Mori, K.; Suzuki, M. Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn. 1976, 49, 38.
- Heckler. G. E.; Taylor, A. E.; Jensen, C.; Percival, D.; Jensen, R.; Fung, P. J. Phys. Chem. 1963, 67, 1.
- Balzani, V; Carassiti, V. Photochemistry of Coordination Compounds; Academic: London, 1970; p 289
- <sup>104</sup> Norton, B. M. Ohio J. Sci. 1966, 66, 42.
- <sup>105</sup> Zhang, X.; Hu, J.; Zhou, Z.; Duan, Y.; Xu, H; Zhang, R. He Huaxue Yu Fangshe Huaxue 1985, 7(3), 142.
- <sup>106</sup> Sergeeva, G.; Ghibisov, A.; Levshin, L.; Karyakin, A. J. Chem. Soc., Commun. 1974, 159.
- <sup>107</sup> Depoorter, G. L. J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem. 1978, 40, 1895.
- <sup>108</sup> Murayama, E; Sato, T. Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn. 1978, 51, 3022.
- 109 Murayama, E.; Kokda, A.; Sato, T. J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans. 1 1980, 947.
- Mooney, W.; Chauveau, F.; Tran-Thi, T.; Folcher, G. J. Chem. Soc., Perkin Trans.2 1988, 1479.

- <sup>117</sup> Sakakura, T.; Tanaka, M. J.; J. Chem. Soc., Commun. 1987, 111, 758.
- <sup>118</sup> Maguire, J. A.; Boese, W. T.; Goldman, A. S. J. Am. Chem. Soc., 1989, 111, 7088.
- <sup>119</sup> Matthews, R. W. Pure & Appl. Chem. 1992, 64(9), 1285.
- <sup>120</sup> Gratzel, M.; Thampi, K. R.; Kiwi, J. J. Phys. Chem. 1989, 93, 4128.
- <sup>121</sup> Bergman, R. G. Science 1984, 223, 902.

Mooney W.; Folcher, G.; Tran-Thi, T.; Folcher, G. Inorg. Chim. Acta 1985, 110, 119.

Park, Y. Y.; Tomiyasu, G. J. Photochem. Photobiol. A: Chem. 1992, 64, 25.

<sup>113</sup> Rehm, D.; Weller, A. Ber Bunsenges. Phys. 1969, 73, 834.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>114</sup> Rehm, D.; Weller, A. Isr. J. Chem. 1970, 8, 259.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>115</sup> Nizova, G. V.; Shul'pin, G. B. J. General Chem. 1991, 60, 1895.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>116</sup> Colmenares, C.; Calif, A. U. S. Patent 5 030 607, 1991.

#### 2. EXPERIMENTAL

### 2.1 Solvents and Chemical Reagents

In most of the experiments, Millipore water has been used for the preparation of solutions. It is obtained by further purifying distilled water with a Millipore Super-Q system, as follow. Distilled water from a Barnstead still was circulated through a carbon cartridge (CDFC 02203) to remove organic contaminants, through two mixed strong acid/strong base ion-exchange resin cartridges (CDMB 022 02) to remove inorganic ions, and through a 0.45  $\mu m$  porosity Durapore Hydrophilic Cartridge filter (CVHL 02T P3) to remove fine particulate matter. The resistivity of the water was checked with a Meg- $\Omega$ -Meter resistivity monitor mounted directly onto the system; the resistivity of the water produced was approximately 17  $M\Omega/cm$ .

Methanol, acetone (BDH, glass-distilled Omnisolv grade), tetrahydrofuran (THF, BDH AnalaR grade; there is 0.1% quinol in THF to prevent autooxidation by the air) were used as received. ACS grade perchloric acid HClO4 was usually used.

In some cases, to check the effects of impurities, higher grades of perchloric acid, such as BDH Aristar or Alfa ultrapure, were utilized. Hydrogen peroxide, copper sulfate, nitric acid, hydrochloric acid (BDH ACS grade) were used as received. For  $K_2S_2O_8$ , Fisher Scientific grade, three times recystalized, and SIGMA photographic grade were employed. Aqueous solutions of  $K_2S_2O_8$  are not stable and they were kept in a refrigerator to slow down the decomposition since higher temperature accelerates the decomposition of  $K_2S_2O_8$ . In neutral solution and at room temperature, its half-life is about 170 days. 122

In the experiments, various sources of uranyl ion have been used. Stock solutions were made from  $UO_3$ , which comes from Cameco (see section 2.3). For the calibration, identification and other purposes, the followings were used:  $UO_2(ClO_4)_2 \cdot 2H_2O$  (ROC/RIC),  $UO_2(NO_3)_2 \cdot 6H_2O$  (May & Baker LTD, Dagenham, England; >99%),  $UO_2(SO_4)_2 \cdot 3.5H_2O$  (BDH) and  $UO_2(CH_3COO)_2 \cdot 2H_2O$  (Fisher Scientific).

Other chemicals that are not listed here will be discussed in the corresponding sections.

# 2.2 Photolysis Devices

### 2.2.1 Photolysis Apparatus

The irradiation system used to investigate the uranyl ion sensitized photooxidation of alkanes is schematically shown

in Figure 2.2.1-1. The lamp used for irradiation was a 1000 Watt Hg(Xe) arc lamp (Oriel 6293) located in a fan-cooled universal housing (Oriel 66021) with a condensing lens for beam collimation. The power source was an Oriel 68820 universal 400-1000 W power supply. To filter out infrared and UV light, an 11 cm water cell and a 9.6 cm cell containing an aqueous solution of 0.1 M CuSO, (cut off at 310 and 640 nm) were placed in front of the beam. In some cases, to further reduce the UV, a colored filter (Schott Glass Technologies INC, GG400) was employed. An interference filter (Edmond Scientific Co., CWL415,  $\lambda_{\text{max}}$  = 415 nm and FWHM = 12 nm) was utilized to isolate the 415 nm mercury emission band for the measurement of quantum yields. The absorption spectra of CuSO, solution, the interference filter CWL415 and filter GG400 are shown in Figure 2.2.1-2, Figure 2.2.1-3 and Figure 2.2.1-4, respectively. To change the light intensity, a set of neutral density filters were used (attenuation coefficients are 50%, 25%, 15% and 5%).

The irradiation cell, which was housed in a darkened box, was a variable volume water-jacketed cell with quartz window. A small (15 x 1.5 mm) magnetic stirring bar was placed inside the cell and a Corning magnetic stirrer (PC-353) was situated under the cell as shown in **Figure** 2.2.1-5. This cell was designed in our laboratory to solve the

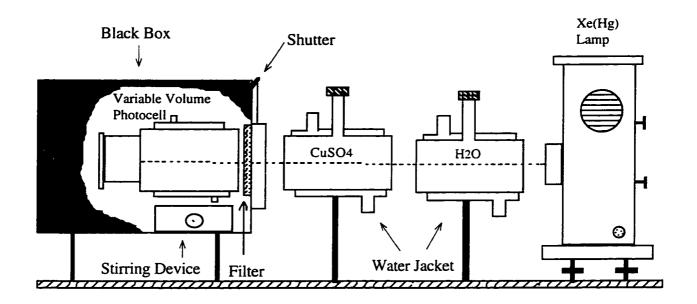


Figure 2.2.1-1 Photolysis apparatus.

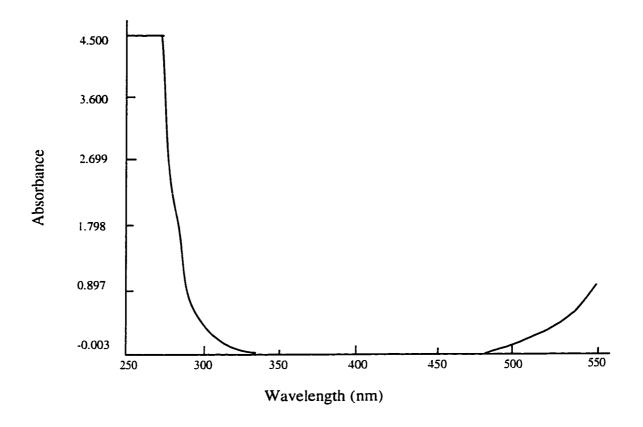


Figure 2.2.1-2. Absorption spectrum of  $CuSO_4$  solution.  $[Cu^{2+}] = 0.1 \text{ M}; 0.5 \text{ cm length cell.}$ 

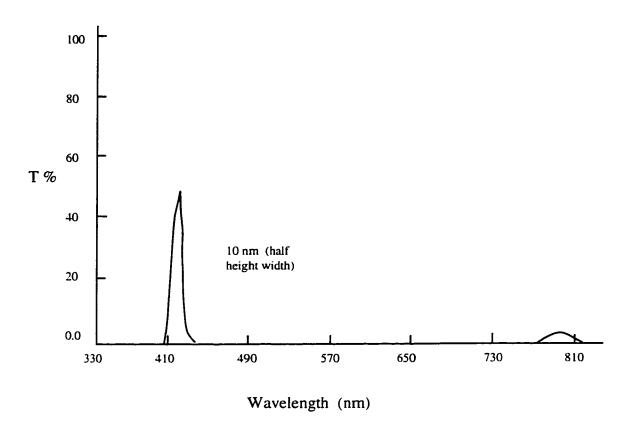


Figure 2.2.1-3. Transmission spectrum of CWL415 interference filter.

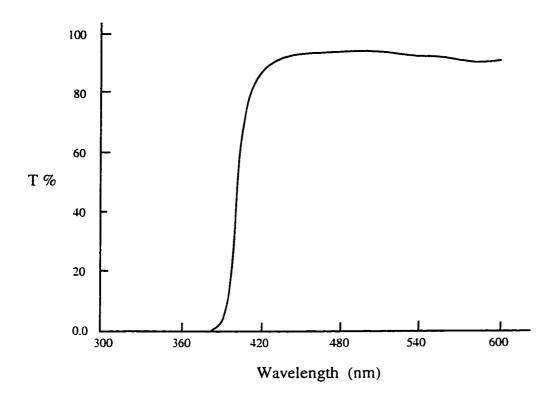


Figure 2.2.1-4. Transmission spectrum of GG400 filter.

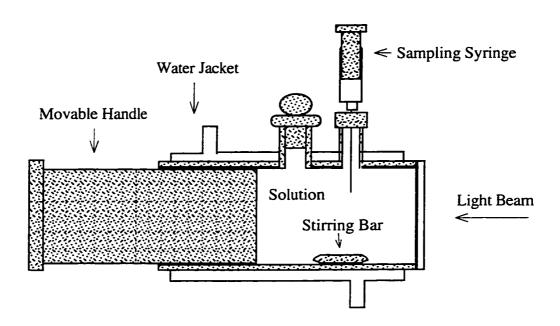


Figure 2.2.1-5. Variable volume photolysis cell.

problem of loss of volatile solutes from the liquid to the gas phase. It has a movable piston which makes it possible to take samples from the liquid phase without creating a gas phase. This feature is important for the studies of gaseous or volatile solutes. Since the distribution coefficients between the liquid and gas phases of these substances make it very complicated to trace their total amounts. When using this cell, one must limit the sample volume below a certain value to ensure that the liquid solution remaining in the cell has a path length sufficient to absorb more than 99% of the light. The cell was checked for leaks before each experiment. Figure 2.2.1-6 shows one of such test.

The saturation of hydrocarbons in uranyl solution was achieved by using oxygen or nitrogen as the carrier gases to introduce liquid phase hydrocarbon into the uranyl solution. In some cases, a separatory funnel was used for the saturation. Isobutane is a gas and was directly bubbled (at 10-60 mL/min) through the uranyl solution. When concentrations other than saturation concentration were needed, isobutane was bubbled together with nitrogen. In studies of the effect of oxygen, oxygen was bubbled together with isobutane. The systems used to bubble alkanes to the uranyl solution are shown in **Figure** 2.2.1-7.

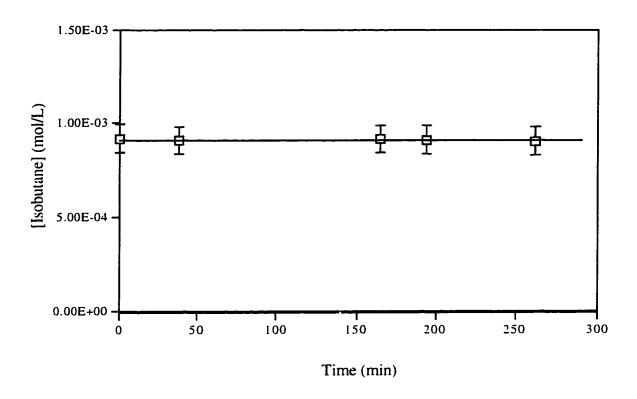
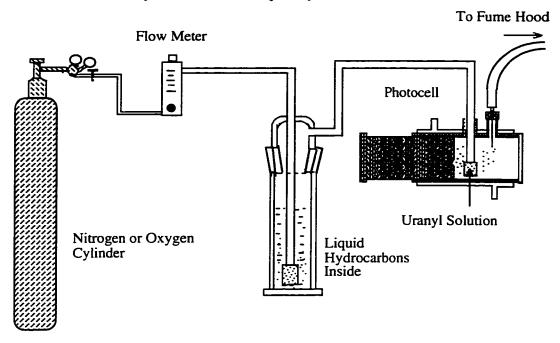


Figure 2.2.1-6. Isobutane leak test in the variable volume photolysis cell.

The cell was filled with uranyl solution (36.5 mM; pH = 0.95) and isobutane was bubbled for 1 hour at a flow rate of 45 mL/min (25  $^{\rm o}$ C; stirred). Gas was removed and the photocell was closed for equilibrum for 20 min to a equilibrum. Samples (1  $\mu$ L) were taken and injected directly into the GC.

# 1. System to Bubble Liquid Hydrocarbons



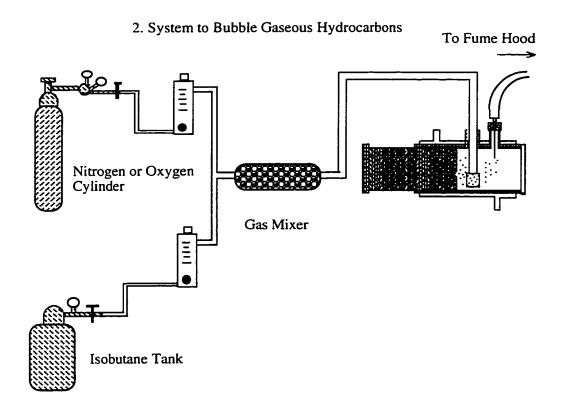


Figure 2.2.1-7. Systems to Bubble Hydrocarbons

## 2.2.2 Actinometry

The potassium ferrioxalate system developed by Parker Hatchard was used for the measurement of the light intensity. It is very sensitive over a wide range of wavelengths, and is simple to use. When sulfuric acid solutions of  $K_3Fe(C_2O_4)_3$  are irradiated in the range from 250 to 577 nm, simultaneous reduction of iron to the ferrous state and oxidation of oxalate ion occur. The quantum yields of  $Fe^{2*}$  formation have been accurately determined, and light absorption by the reactant is good for the range 468-253.7 nm (see **Table** 2.2.2-1). The ferrous ion product and its oxalate complex do not absorb incident radiation measurably during the photolysis, but after irradiation, the ferrous ion is made to be highly absorbing and easily analyzable by formation of the red-colored 1,10-phenanthroline  $Fe^{2*}$  complex.

**Table 2.2.2-1.** Quantum yields of  $Fe^{2+}$  in the  $K_3Fe(C_2O_4)_3$  chemical actinometer.

Wavelength nm	$K_3Fe(C_2O_4)_3$ mol/L	Fraction of Light absorbed (1 = 15 mm)	φ(Fe <sup>2+</sup> )
579	0.15	0.118	0.013
468	0.15	0.850	0.93
436	0.15	0.997	1.01
	0.006	0.615	1.11
405	0.006	0.962	1.14
366	0.006	1.00	1.21
	0.15	1.00	1.15
334	0.006	1.00	1.23
253.7	0.006	1.00	1 25

a) T = 22 °C.

The quantum yields increase only slowly with decrease in wavelength, as seen in **Table** 2.2.2-1. Also, the quantum yield has a very small dependence, over a considerable range, on reactant and product concentrations, intensity of the incident light, and temperature. The pure solid reactant was prepared by recrystallizing  $K_3Fe(C_2O_4)_3 \cdot 3H_2O$ , from warm water and then drying in an oven at 45 °C (this process must be carried out in the dark). The resulting solid can be stored in the dark for long periods of time without change.

In the experiments, a 3.87 mM solution of  $K_3Fe(C_2O_4)_3$  was used. In a 8.7 cm path length, it absorbs more than 99.9 % of the light at 415 nm (the molar extinction coefficient  $\varepsilon_{415nm}(Fe^{3*})$  is 115  $M^{-1}cm^{-1}$ ). The 3.87 mM solution of  $K_3Fe(C_2O_4)_3$  was prepared by dissolving 0.676 grams of  $K_3Fe(C_2O_4)_3$  in 360 mL of  $H_2O_4$ , to which 40 mL 1.0 N  $H_2SO_4$  was added. For all quantitative work the preparation and the manipulation of the ferrioxalate solutions must be carried out in a dark room, using a red photographic safelight.

The actinometry consisted of irradiating a  $K_3Fe(C_2O_4)_3$  solution (3.87 mM, 95.8 mL) for an accurate measured period of time (e.g. 10.0, 20.0, 30.0 minutes) at 22°C. After a measured period, 1 mL aliquots of the irradiated solutions were taken, using a calibrated pipette, and placed into a 50 mL volumetric flask. Then 5 mL 0.1% (by weight) 1,10-phenanthroline aqueous solution and 5 mL buffer solution (prepared from 600 mL of 1 M NaO<sub>2</sub>CCH<sub>3</sub> and 360 mL 0.05 M H<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> diluted to 1 liter) were added to the flask and diluted

with water to the mark. After storing the solutions for 20 minutes, the absorbance of 1,10-phenanthroline-Fe<sup>2+</sup> complex solutions was measured at 510 nm in the spectrophotometer using an 1 cm cell. The molar extinction coefficient  $\epsilon$  of the complex is reported to be 1.11 x 10<sup>4</sup> M<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> at 510 nm. 123,124 From these data, the moles of Fe<sup>2+</sup> formed during the photolysis can be calculated by:

$$moles(Fe^{2+}) = \frac{V_1 V_3 A}{\varepsilon l V_2}$$
 (2.2.2-1)

where

 $moles(Fe^{2+}) = moles of Fe^{2+} photoproduced (mol/L),$ 

 $V_1$  = the volume of actinometer solution irradiated (L),

 $V_2$  = the volume of aliquot taken for analysis (L),

 $V_3$  = the final volume to which the aliquot  $V_2$  is diluted (L),

A = the measured absorbance of the solution at 510 nm,

l = the path length of the spectrophotometer cell used
(cm),

 $\epsilon$  is the experimental value of the molar extinction coefficient of the Fe<sup>2+</sup> ( $\epsilon$  = 1.11 x 10<sup>4</sup> M<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup>).

The light intensity can be calculated by:

$$I = \frac{moles(Fe^{2+})}{\Phi(Fe^{2+})t}$$
 (2.2.2-2)

where

I = light intensity (Einstein  $min^{-1}$ ),  $\phi(Fe^{2^+})$  = quantum yield of  $Fe^{2^+}$  from the irradiation of  $K_3Fe(C_2O_4)_3$  solution at 415 nm (it is 1.11), t = irradiation time (minute).

The experimental values were substituted into the above two equations (For a typical case of  $V_1$  = 95.8 mL;  $V_2$  = 1 mL;  $V_3$  = 50 mL; I = 1 cm;  $\epsilon$  = 1.11 x 10<sup>4</sup> M<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> and  $\Phi(Fe^{2^+})$  = 1.11), the light intensity was:

$$I = 3.89 \times 10^{-4} \times A/t \text{ (Einstein/min)}$$
 (2.2.2-3)

### 2.3 Preparation of Compounds

## 2.3.1 Preparation of Uranyl Solution

In the experiments, all uranyl solutions, except indicated otherwise, have been made from  $UO_3$ .  $UO_3$  was a gift from Cameco and it has natural abundance. The photochemical behavior of the solutions made from  $UO_3$  and from  $UO_2$  ( $ClO_4$ )<sub>2</sub> were compared and no significant differences were observed.

**Table** 2.3.1-1 shows the analytical data for UO<sub>3</sub> provided by Cameco personnel.

The general procedure for preparing acidified  $UO_2(ClO_4)_2$  solution was as follows: An amount of  $UO_3$  was weighed into a beaker and an equivalent number of moles of perchloric acid was added. The mixture was then heated to about 80 °C with stirring until all of the solid dissolved. The solution was filtered and left for a day before using it. This solution was the stock solution (concentration usually about 1.2 mol/L). The solution to be irradiated was made by dilution of the above stock solution, as described below:

#### Example:

- 1) Weigh 178.5 g of UO<sub>3</sub>.
- 2) Put it in a 500 mL beaker, add 102.5 mL of 70% HClO, and about 150 mL of Millipore water.
- 3) Heat it to about 80 °C and stir it until all solids are dissolved.
- 4) Filter (202 reeve angel filter paper WHATMAN INC) the solution and leave it for one day.
- 5) Dilute solution to 500 mL with Millipore water. This stock solution has a pH close to 1 and a  $[UO_2^{2^*}]$  about 1.2 mol/L).
- 6) Take 30 mL of the stock solution into a 1 L volumetric flask and add 8.5 mL of 70% HClO4, then dilute it to 1 L with Millipore water.

Table 2.3.1-1. Analysis of UO3 composite sample.

# Sample Provided by Cameco

Listed below are the analytical results for a composite sample made up from eight UO<sub>3</sub> lots from Blind River. The results are a combination of analysis done in Port Hope as well as results reported by Blind River.

Analyte	Result	Analyte	Result
	(ppm U Basis)		(ppm U Basis)
Ag	<0.2	Al	ර
В	<0.1	Be	<0.4
C	35	Ca	45
Cd	<0.2	Cl	25
Co	√	Cr	7
Cu	<1	Dy	< 0.05
Eu	< 0.10	F	Q
Fe	30	Gd	< 0.02
K	<10	Mg	<1
Mn	<l< td=""><td>Mo</td><td>0.8</td></l<>	Mo	0.8
Na	√	Nb	<0.1
Ni	ර	$NO_3$	0.5
P	20	Pb	<1
Sb	<b>&lt;</b> l	Si	<10
Sm	< 0.10	Sn	<1
Th	4	Ti	<0.1
V	<0.5	W	<1
Zn	⋖	Zr	2
U	82.75%		

Thus was obtained the solution having pH  $\approx$  1 and  $[UO_2^{2+}] \approx$  37 mM.

# 2.3.2 Preparation of U4 Solution

U(IV) was prepared by a photochemical method. <sup>99</sup> In this procedure, formic acid or ethanol was added to  $\rm UO_2(ClO_4)_2$  solution. Before irradiation, nitrogen was bubbled through the solution to expel all of the dissolved oxygen. A 1 kW Hg(Xe) lamp was used as the irradiation source and a  $\rm CuSO_4$  solution was employed as the light filter to cut off the UV components.

In a typical preparation of a U<sup>4+</sup> solution, 95.8 mL of 34 mM (pH = 1, HClO<sub>4</sub>) uranyl solution was introduced into the photolysis cell, and 0.1 mL of formic acid and 0.4 mL 70% HClO<sub>4</sub> were added. Nitrogen was bubbled through this solution for 30 min at the flow rate of 30 mL/min with the Hg(Xe) lamp adjusted to 880 W. After 100 min irradiation, almost all of the formic acid was consumed. The solution was left under nitrogen atmosphere for 20 min before using. The overall reaction is shown below:

$$UO_2^{2+} + HCOOH + 2H^{+} \xrightarrow{hv} U^{4+} + CO_2 + 2H_2O$$
 (2.3.2-1)

# 2.3.3 Preparation of $[UO, (O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O$

Uranyl peroxide  $[UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O$  is a light yellow solid substance. It dissolves in strongly acidic solutions to give  $UO_2^{2^*}$ . It can be prepared by precipitation of uranyl ion using hydrogen peroxide: 126

$$UO_2^{2+} + H_2O_2 + 2H_2O \longrightarrow [UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O(s) + 2H^+$$
 (2.3.3-1)

In the preparation, 4 g of  $UO_2(NO_3)_2 \cdot 6H_2O$  was dissolved in 100 mL water, and 0.2 mL of concentrated HNO<sub>3</sub> was added. The solution was heated to about 70 °C and 8 mL of 34%  $H_2O_2$  was introduced into the solution with stirring. A light-pale yellow precipitate appeared. After digestion for 30 min at 70 °C, the precipitate was washed with water several times by decantation and then filtered under suction. The precipitate was thoroughly washed with water and transferred to a glass dish. The precipitate then was put in an oven and dried at 70 °C for 12 hr and kept in a desiccator. When the temperature is higher than 90 °C, the product  $[UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O$  will convert to  $U_2O_7$ . The analytical results are listed in **Table** 2.3.3-1. The IR spectrum of the product is presented in Chapter 3 and it is consistent with the reported spectrum.

**Table 2.3.3-1.** Analysis of photoproduced precipitate and comparison with calculated values for  $[UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O$ .

	Uranium%	Peroxide%	Hydrogen%
Photoproduced	69.6	9.57±0.2	1.11
Calculated	70.4	9.47	1.18

# 2.3.4 Preparation of $K_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]$

Potassium triperoxyuranate  $K_4[UO_2(O)_3]$  is a dark yellow solid substance. It dissolves in water to yield  $UO_2(O_2)_3^{4-}$ . It can be prepared by complexation of  $[UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O$  with hydrogen peroxide under strongly basic conditions:<sup>26</sup>

$$[UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O + 2H_2O_2 + 4OH^- \longrightarrow UO_2(O_2)_3^{4-} + 6H_2O$$
 (2.3.4-1)

In the preparation, 0.55 g KOH was added to 10 mL water, and after dissolution, 1 mL of 34%  $\rm H_2O_2$  was added. One gram of  $[\rm UO_2\,(O_2)\,]\cdot 2\rm H_2O$  was introduced with stirring into the solution. The color of the solution immediately turned dark red. The solution was then cooled in an ice water bath to about 5 °C, and 3 mL ethanol was added. A dark yellow crystalline precipitate appeared. This precipitate was filtered and washed with ethanol. The precipitate was dried in an oven at 60 °C for 2 hr, and then kept in a desiccator.

The molar ratio of  $O_2^{2^-}/U$  in the prepared sample was found to be 2.6. Considering the uncertainty of the analytical technique, this value is consistent with the formula of  $UO_2(O_2)_3^{4^-}$ . The IR spectrum of the product agrees well with the literature result and it will be discussed in Chapter 3.

## 2.4 Products Analysis

## 2.4.1 Organic Substances

The measurement of organic substance was carried out using a Hewlett Packard 5890 Gas-Chromatograph (GC). The data were processed using a PC286 computer employing the program Baseline 810. In the measurement of gaseous hydrocarbon products with carbon number less than 5, a GSQ column (30 m x 0.546 mm, J&W Scientific) was used, while a DB-210 column (30 m x 0.53 mm, J&W Scientific) was utilized for the measurement of alcohol and ketone products.

In each experiment, either 145 mL or 95.8 mL, for the variable volume photolysis cell, of UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2-</sup> aqueous solution were irradiated using the Xe(Hg) lamp with a GG400 or CWL415 filter placed in front of the photolysis cell. In addition, there were always water and CuSO<sub>4</sub> solution filters placed before the lamp to absorb the heat and the UV components of irradiation light. At different intervals of time, a sample was withdrawn with a 5 mL syringe and passed through a Seppak cartridge. In this operation, the following conditions were used:

Syringe Pump: Model 341B (Orion Research Incorporated USA).

Syringe: 5 mL (plastic) (W.Graf GmbH & Co.Western Germany).

Sep-Pak: tC18 plus (Millipore Corporation USA).

Conditions of sample preparation :

Sample Volume: 5 mL.

Pump Flow Rate: 1 mL/min

Temperature: room temperature (about 22°C).

The organic substance that was retained on the Sep-pak cartridge was then eluted with 1.17 mL of an internal standard solution (a full 1 mL syringe) followed by 1.5 mL solvent (THF or methanol depending on the systems being analyzed). The eluate (2.67 mL) was collected in a vial and 1  $\mu$ L of this solution was injected into the gas chromatograph for analysis. For analysis of gaseous samples, 5 to 100  $\mu$ L gas-tight microsyringes were used to directly draw the sample from inside the photolysis cell.

Cyclopentane, cyclohexane and pentane were introduced into the uranyl solution using oxygen or nitrogen as the carrier gases. In some cases, when mass balance experiments were carried out, the solution was saturated with these compounds in the photolysis cell or in a separatory funnel and was then transferred to the photolysis cell. Isobutane was directly bubbled through the solution at a flow rates of 20-50 mL/min or was bubbled together with oxygen or nitrogen (using two flow regulators and a Y type tube, see Figure 2.2.1-6).

The definition of the quantum yield is expressed by the following equation:

(2.4.1-1)

If the concentration of product multiplied by  $(volume/light\ intensity)\ (C\cdot V/I)\ is\ used\ as\ the\ Y-axis\ and \\ irradiation\ time\ as\ the\ X-axis,\ then\ the\ quantum\ yield\ \varphi$  can be obtained as the slope of a plot of C·V/I versus time:

$$C \cdot V/I = \phi \times t \qquad (2.4.1-2)$$

The standard solutions for the calibrations of liquid organic substances were prepared by weighting. Isobutane is a gaseous product and its calibration was made by the following method.

For uranyl solutions, the absolute peak area of the chromatogram was used to obtain the standard curve.

In this method, isopropanol was selected as the solvent for isobutane. The advantages of using it as the solvent are:

- 1. Isobutane is highly soluble in it (about 1.2 M);
- 2. Isopropanol has a smaller vapor pressure (compared to THF, methanol, acetone and ether).
- 3. Isopropanol has a smaller thermal expansion coefficient.

4. Isopropanol is well separated from isobutane in the GC. First, isopropanol was added to a weighed Erlenmeyer flask (including the rubber cap and the stirring bar). The flask was sealed and a needle was used to release the air pressure inside. The flask and contents were weighed again to obtain the weight of the isopropanol. The isobutane tank then was connected to the flask by a tube with a needle as shown in Figure 2.4.1-1. Then the isopropanol was stirred and the pressure of the isobutane regulated to 7 psi. After about two minutes, the regulator was closed. The needle was disconnected and the flask and contents were weighed (usually about 0.25 g isobutane dissolved in the isopropanol). From the weight of the isobutane and the weight of the solvent, the mass percentage of isobutane was obtained (this is the concentrated solution of isobutane). This solution then was diluted to a suitable level for direct injection. In the dilution process, a known volume of isopropanol (about 52 mL) was added into another flask (50 mL flask with screw cap) and was weighed. Then about 0.3 mL of the above concentrated solution was transferred to this flask and the flask was weighted again. Since the exact mass of isobutane that was transferred and the exact volume of the solvent (with less than 0.2% error) is known, one can calculate the molarity of the isobutane in this flask. It was found to be about 0.5 mM using the above procedure. This solution was directly injected into the GC and the absolute-

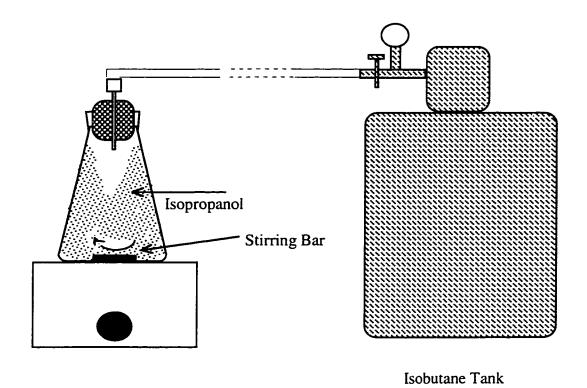


Figure 2.4.1-1. Set up for the preparation of standard isobutane solution.

peak area of isobutane was obtained. An isobutane saturated uranyl solution was also directly injected. A guard column was installed before the analysis column to prevent contamination by uranium. The isobutane areas were compared and the solubility of isobutane in uranyl solution was obtained. The solubility of isobutane in 34 mM aqueous uranyl solution at 22 °C and 0.95 atmosphere pressure is  $0.914 \pm 0.017$  mM. The reported value in water at 25 °C and 1 atmosphere pressure is 0.94 mM.  $^{128}$ 

The calibrations of other small molecular-weight hydrocarbons were carried out in a GSQ column. A gas-tight syringe was employed. A standard gas mixture (Matheson-Gas Product Canada) was obtained from Dr. N. Bakshi of the Chemical Engineering Department, U. of S. The concentrations are listed in **Table** 2.4.1-1.

The detailed gas chromatography (GC) analysis procedures employed are described below:

In the measurement of the **photoproducts of cyclopentane** and cyclohexane, methyl-n-butyl ketone was used as an internal standard and THF as the elution solvent and the following conditions were typically used:

Column: DB-210,

Helium flow rate: 1.9 mL/min,

Air flow rate: 275 mL/min.

Hydrogen flow rate: 25 mL/min,

Sample injection volume: 1 µL

Injection temperature: 200 °C,

**Table 2.4.1-1.** Analysis of  $C_1 - C_4$  hydrocarbon standard gas mixture.  $^{\rm a}$ 

Substances	Concentration (mol%)
Methane	2.15 ± 0.2
Ethene	$0.707 \pm 0.014$
Ethane	$0.850 \pm 0.018$
Propene	$0.779 \pm 0.016$
Propane	$0.540 \pm 0.011$
Isobutane	$0.533 \pm 0.010$
1-butene	$0.202 \pm 0.004$
n-butane	$0.205 \pm 0.004$
trans-2-butene	$0.188 \pm 0.004$
cis-2-butene	$0.198 \pm 0.004$

a) The main component is nitrogen.

Detector temperature: 250 °C,

Peak processing parameters:

Derivation threshold 1 (coarse): 78,

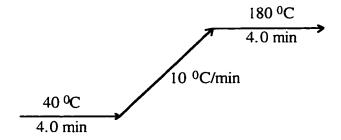
Derivation threshold 1 (fine): 130,

Baseline point: 10,

Filter width: 13,

Skim ratio: 3,

Temperature program was:



In the measurement of **photoproducts of isobutane**, methyln-butyl ketone was used as an internal standard and methanol as the elution solvent with the following conditions:

Column: DB-210,

Helium flow rate: 2.4 mL/min,

Air flow rate: 275 mL/min,

Hydrogen flow rate: 25 mL/min,

Sample injection volume: 1  $\mu L$ 

Injection temperature: 200 °C,

Detector temperature: 250 °C,

Peak processing parameters:

Derivation threshold 1 (coarse): 95,

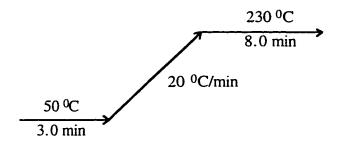
Derivation threshold 1 (fine): 500,

Baseline point: 10,

Filter width: 13,

Skim ratio: 2,

Temperature program was:



In the measurement of the gaseous hydrocarbon photoproducts of isobutane, direct injection was employed and the following conditions were used:

Column: GSQ,

Helium flow rate: 12 mL/min,

Air flow rate: 300 mL/min,

Hydrogen flow rate: 44 mL/min,

Sample injection volume: 1 µL

Injection temperature: 200 °C,

Detector temperature: 250 °C,

Peak processing parameters:

Derivation threshold 1 (coarse): 80,

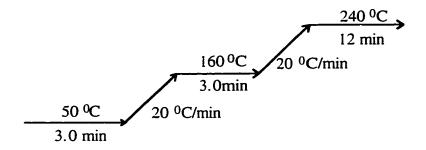
Derivation threshold 1 (fine): 70,

Baseline point: 10,

Filter width: 13,

Skim ratio: 4,

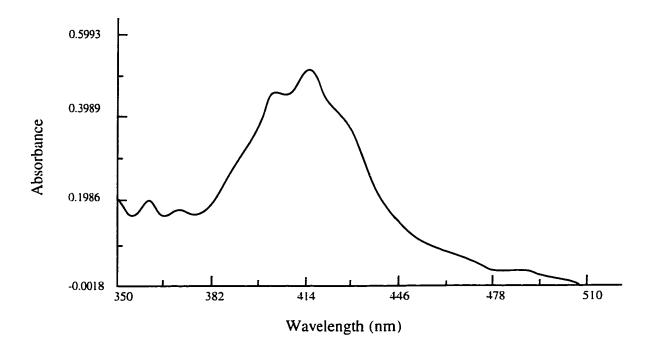
Temperature program was:



## 2.4.2 Uranium Species

The uranium content in  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$  was measured spectrophotometrically using a Cary 2315 W visible spectrophotometer. A  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$  sample was dissolved in 1 M  $HClO_4$  solution and then its absorbance was measured at 414 nm at room temperature (about 22  $^{\circ}C$ ).

After dissolving,  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$  forms  $UO_2^{2^*}$ . So the measurement of uranium content in  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$  is actually the measurement of  $UO_2^{2^*}$  (U(VI)).  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$  can be easily dissolved in concentrated  $HClO_4$  solution. It can be also dissolved in diluted  $HClO_4$  solution but at a much low rate, for instance, at pH = 1, it takes about 10 hr. The absorption spectrum of  $UO_2^{2^*}$  in  $HClO_4$  solution is shown in **Figure** 2.4.2-1. It has a maximum absorbance at 414 nm. A calibration curve was made using  $U_3O_8$ .  $UO_2(CH_3COO)_2 \cdot 2H_2O$  (Fisher Scientific) was used for the preparation of  $U_3O_8$ . About 20 g of  $UO_2(CH_3COO)_2 \cdot 2H_2O$  was put in a crucible and



**Figure 2.4.2-1.** Absorption spectrum of  $UO_2^{2+}$ .  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 63.6 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>); 1.0 cm cell.

heated in a muffle furnace for 4 hr at a temperature of  $800\,^{\circ}\text{C}$ . In this process, the yellow  $\text{UO}_2(\text{CH}_3\text{COO})_2$  first changed its color to red yellow then to deep black green. After cooling, it was kept in a desiccator. It was then used to make uranyl perchloric acid solution for the measurement of molar extinction coefficients of  $\text{UO}_2^{2+}$  at different concentrations of  $\text{HClO}_4$ . The values are listed in **Table** 2.4.2-1.

Some samples were also reanalyzed by SRC (Saskatchewan Research Council) using a delayed neutron counting method (after correction for the U<sup>235</sup> content) and/or laser phosphorescence method. The results obtained for the uranium content (U of S) were consistent well and within 2% with that of SRC (see Chapter 3). The measurement of the concentration of U(IV) (U<sup>4\*</sup>) was also performed using a spectrophotometric method.<sup>98</sup> U(IV) has five major absorption peak ranging from 400 to 700 nm and the maximum absorbance is located at 652 nm. The absorption spectrum of U(IV) is shown in **Figure** 2.4.2-2.

The calibration of the U(IV) concentration was carried out by a volumetric method. U(IV) was prepared by the photoreduction method described previously.

The absorbance of U(IV) samples were measured and their concentrations were determined by redox-titration using  $K_2Cr_2O_7$ . 108.129 A 0.1000 N  $K_2Cr_2O_7$  solution was prepared by

**Table 2.4.2-1**. The molar extinction coefficients of  ${\rm UO_2}^{2^+}$  at different concentrations of  ${\rm HClO_4}$ .

Concentration of HClO <sub>4</sub>	Extinction Coefficient at 414 nm (M <sup>-1</sup> cm <sup>-1</sup> )
pH = 3	8.28 ± 0.17
pH = 2	$8.01 \pm 0.15$
pH = 1.1	7.88 ± 0.15

a) T = 22 °C

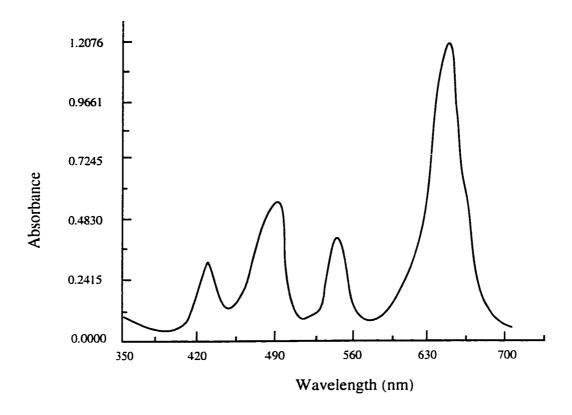


Figure 2.4.2-2. Absorption spectrum of U(IV). [U(IV)] = 28.6 mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>); 1.0 cm cell.

dissolving 4.903 g of  $K_2Cr_2O_7$  in 1 L of Millipore water. The titration was carried out in an atmosphere of nitrogen. Two or three drops of 0.1 M Fe<sup>3+</sup> solution was used as a catalyst and two drops of 0.05% sodium diphenylamine-4-sulfonate aqueous solution as indicator. The titrations were performed at 40 °C and at a rate of 1 drop/3 seconds.

The molar extinction coefficients of U<sup>4+</sup> at different concentrations of HClO<sub>4</sub> are listed in **Table** 2.4.2-2. These values are consistent with reported values.<sup>130</sup>

U(V) was detected at 740 nm by using a HP 8451A Diode Array spectrophotometer. U(V) forms a complex with  $UO_2^{2+}$  and has an extinction coefficient of 24.3  $M^{-1}cm^{-1}$  at 740 nm.  $^{33.36}$ 

### 2.4.3 Peroxides

Depending on the concentration and purpose, peroxides,  $O_2^{2^-}$ , were measured by using two methods. For solid samples and higher peroxide concentrations, an oxidation titration method<sup>131</sup> was employed while for lower peroxide concentrations, a peroxide-test strip was used. In the titration, KMnO<sub>4</sub> was used as the oxidant. <sup>132,133</sup> In the preparation of 0.100 M KMnO<sub>4</sub> solution, 4.35 g of KMnO<sub>4</sub> was

**Table 2.4.2-2.** Molar extinction coefficients of  $U^{4+}(aq)$  at different concentrations of  $HClO_4$ .

Concentration of HClO4	Extinction Coefficient at 652 nm (M <sup>-1</sup> cm <sup>-1</sup> )
pH = 0.97	43.5 ± 0.65
pH = 1.06	41.4 ± 0.62
pH = 1.16	$40.3 \pm 0.60$
pH = 1.64	32.0 ± 1.6

a) T = 22 °C

weighed and dissolved in Millipore water. Then the solution was boiled for one hour and filtered.  $K_2C_2O_4$  was used for the calibration of KMnO, solution. KMnO, solutions are not stable. Beyond one or two days, it must be calibrated again. In the titration of peroxides, 10 drops of 0.1 M MnSO, solution were utilized as the catalyst. For the titration of solid samples, the solid was added to a certain amount of 5 M H<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> solution and titrated with KMnO<sub>4</sub> solution with constant stirring (solid does not need to be dissolved before the titration starts). In the detection of low peroxide concentrations, Merckoquant 10011 Peroxid(e)-Test (Merck, Darmstadt Germany) strip is a sensitive method. This method is able to detect peroxide concentrations down to 1 x 10<sup>-5</sup> mol/L. In the measurement, a strip is immersed in the solution, pulled out and its color compared with that of the standard paper.

#### 2.4.4 Other Substances

Mass spectral analysis were used to further identify our organic products. A VG Analytical VS70E instrument with Vax 4000-60 digital Data Station was employed. The analysis conditions used are described below:

EC/CI Source

Source Temperature: 200 'C

EI mode; 70 eV.

Trap Current: 100 μA.

GC: Fisons 8060

Scan rate: 1 sec/dec

Mass range: 20-500 amv.

CHN elemental analysis were carried out by using an auto-CHN analyzer (PERKIN-ELMER 2400 CHN) with AD-4 auto balance.

## 2.5 Spectroscopic Measurements

## 2.5.1 Infrared Spectra

All infrared spectra were obtained on a single-beam Bio-Rad FTS-40 FTIR equipped with a TGS (triglycine sulfate) detector and interfaced to an SPC 3240 data station. For powder measurements, a Bio-Rad diffuse reflectance assembly was used. A small amount of the sample of interest was mixed with spectrograde KBr (BDH Spectrosol) and finely ground in an agate mortar. The sample mixture and pure ground KBr were added to separate sample cups. These were carefully leveled and placed into the sample holder, which was inserted into the instrument. The spectra were taken at a resolution of 4.0 cm<sup>-1</sup>. For liquid solutions, a Buck Scientific attenuated reflectance (ATR) assembly with a ZnSe crystal was employed. Solutions were introduced into the cavity in the middle of the cell until the ZnSe crystal was covered (a volume of

approximately 3 mL). Single-beam spectra were referenced to a background single beam spectrum of the empty cell. A total of 300-1000 scans were used to obtain the background spectrum of the cell itself.

#### 2.5.2 Emission Spectra

A Spex Fluorolog-2 Spectrofluorometer with 450 W Xe arc lamp (1909 Lamp Housing), a R928 red-sensitive photomultiplier detector, and a cooling system (1914F) were used to measure emission spectra. The 1608B spectramate was utilized for both the excitation and emission spectra grating, and a single-beam sampling module(1691) was mounted between them.

A Spex computer (PC 486) with DM3000 software was interfaced to the above instrument for collection, storage and processing of data.

The voltage on the PMT was maintained at 950 V and the instrument was operated in the photon-counting mode, with emission signals from the sample ratioed to a reference signal monitored by a Rhodamine B quantum counter utilizing a PMT at 400 V. The excitation wavelength was 415 nm. Both the excitation and emission band widths for most experiments were 0.9 nm (slit width = 2 mm; step length = 0.1 mm; integration time = 0.1 s) and spectra were typically scanned in the region 450-650 nm for the emission spectrum of excited uranyl ion.

A micro-stirring bar was used during the measurements and both the sample and reference solution were placed in a Spex 1 cm water-jacketed cell holder. Right-angle(RA) and single/reference(S/R) modes were selected. An automatic repeating scan and averaging program was usually used to obtain intensity data.

## 2.5.3 UV-visible Absorption Spectra

For UV-visible absorption spectra, a Cary 2315 spectrophotometer with a DS-15 data station was used. Typically, spectra were run in auto-gain mode with a spectral bandwidth of 1.0 nm, response time of 0.50 sec and scan rates of 1.0 nm/sec. The step length is 5.0 nm and the gain is 17.4. The resulting spectra were plotted on a chart recorder or stored on computer disk using the DS-15. Solutions were placed in 0.5, 1.0, 5.0 cm Suprasil quartz cells (Hellma) and kept at room temperature. When absorbance at a fixed wavelength was measured, the spectrophotometer was set to this wavelength and two blanks were put into the holders and the autozero function was used to zero the absorbance before the measurements.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>122</sup> Brndyopadhyay, M.; Konar, R. S. J. Indian Chem. Soc. 1974, Vol. LI. 722.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>123</sup> Parker, C. A. Proc. Roy. Soc. (London), 1953, A220, 104.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>124</sup> Hatchard, C. G; Parker, C. A. Proc. Roy. Soc. (London) 1956, A235, 518.

<sup>125</sup> Katz, J. J; Rabinowitch, E. The Chemistry of Uranium; New York, 1951; p 292.

<sup>126</sup> Chakravort, M. C. Inorg. Synth. 1987, 25, 144.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>127</sup> Boggs, J. E; Chehabi, M. E. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1957, 79, 4258.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>128</sup> Wetaufr, D. B. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1964, 86, 508.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>129</sup> Zhao, Z. F.; Liu, D. A. Analytical Chemistry; Bejing, 1978; p 295.

<sup>130</sup> Betts, R. H.; Can. J. Chem. 1955, 33, 1775.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>131</sup> Connor, J. A.; Ebsworth, A. V. Adv. Inorg. Chem. Radiochem. 1964, 6, 345.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>132</sup> Suhumb, W. C.; Satterfield, C. N.; Wentworth, R. L.; *Hydrogen Peroxide*; Reinhold: New York, 1995.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>133</sup> Klassen, W. V.; Marchingtion, D.; McGowan, H. C. E. Anal. Chem. 1994, 66, 2921.

## 3. RESULTS

In this study, three types of alkanes (cyclic, branched and straight chain hydrocarbons) were selected. The isobutane system was used for the mechanitic investigation because this system is simple as there is only one predominant product (tertiary butyl alcohol or 2-methyl-2-propanol) and this product does not undergo further oxidation reaction under the conditions applied. In this system, the influence of peroxydisulfate on the quantum yield was investigated. A quantum yield of 0.022 was obtained, and under some conditions, it increased to 1.1.

In the cyclopentane system, the main products obtained were cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone, whichcan be further oxidized. A total quantum yield of 0.087 was obtained. A photoproduced precipitate and some peroxide products were investigated in this system.

n-Pentane was also investigated. Even though the n-pentane concentration is  $10^{-4}$  M level, a total quantum yield of about 0.01 was obtained.

Cyclohexane was also investigated and it can also be photooxidized.

## 3.1 Photolysis of Isobutane in the Absence of $K_2(S_2O_8)$

## 3.1.1 Photolysis

Isobutane is a gaseous substance at room temperature and pressure (bp = -11.7 °C). It has nine primary hydrogen atoms and one tertiary hydrogen atom. The tertiary hydrogen atom has the lowest bonding energy, so it is expected to have a relatively higher quantum yield and to give rise to one dominant product, 2-methyl-2-propanol. In uranyl ion sensitized oxidation of alcohols, aldehyde and other oxygencontaining hydrocarbons, the  $\alpha$ -hydrogen atom abstraction is usually the first step of the oxidation process, as proposed in Chapter 1. Since 2-methyl-2-propanol has no  $\alpha$ -hydrogen atom, it is not expected to be further oxidized. Consequently isobutane is most suitable for the basic studies of uranyl ion sensitized photooxidation. The following are some basic properties of isobutane:

BH 
$$\longrightarrow$$
 B· + H· 91 kcal/mol (3.1.1-1)

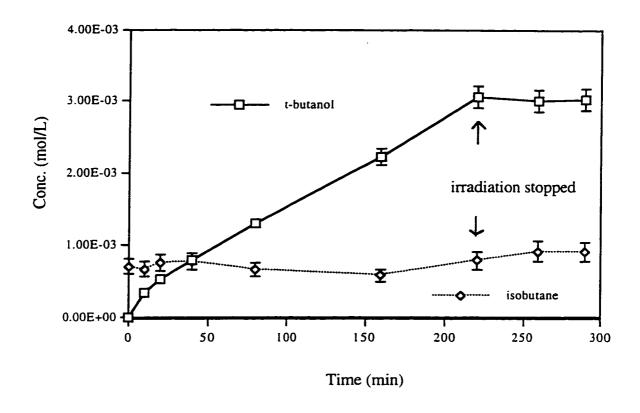
BH  $\Longrightarrow$  B· + H<sup>+</sup> + e<sup>-</sup> E° = -1.89 V (3.1.1-2)<sup>134</sup>

BH + H<sub>2</sub>O  $\Longrightarrow$  BOH + 2H<sup>+</sup> + 2e<sup>-</sup> E° = -0.31 V (3.1.1-3)<sup>134</sup>

Its solubility in water at 25 °C is 0.94 mM and the measured value in our system is 0.914 mM (see Section 2.4).

The devices described in Section 2.2 were used in the photolysis. In the first irradiation experiment, a GG400 filter (cut off wavelength < 400 nm light) was used. Uranyl solution was introduced into the photolysis cell and isobutane was bubbled through the solution for 30 min. Before irradiation, several samples were analyzed and no thermal reaction products were found. The analysis of products showed that 2-methyl-2-propanol was the major product (Figure 3.1.1-1) (in figures, we use t-butanol to represent 2-methyl-2-propanol). Isobutene (or isobutylene) was also found in ca 2% amount of that of isobutane, but its value fluctuated. It was determined that some of the isobutene comes from the thermal dehydration of 2-methyl-2propanol in the GC injection chamber. The production of 2methyl-2-propanol increases with irradiation time. When the irradiation was stopped, the 2-methyl-2-propanol concentration did not increase further. This means that there was no post-irradiation reactions for 2-methyl-2propanol, as expected.

For the determination of the quantum yield, a CWL415 filter (415 nm band-pass filter) was used to narrow the wavelength irradiation (see Section 2.4.1). The results are shown in **Figure** 3.1.1-2. The initial quantum yield of 0.032  $\pm$  0.0014 was obtained from the slope of a plot of C·V/I versus time (**Figure** 3.1.1-3) (see equation 2.4.1-2).



**Figure 3.1.1-1.** Photo-production of t-butanol from isobutane with GG400 filter.

 $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C. Isobutane is bubbled for 30 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

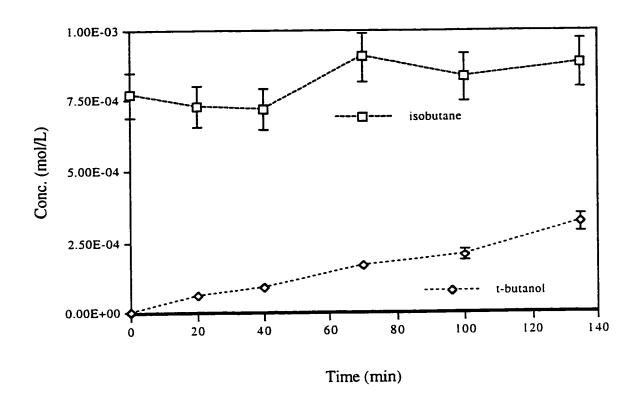


Figure 3.1.1-2. Photoproduction of t-butanol from isobutane with CWL415 filter.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C;

 $I = 9.08 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr} = 415$  nm. Isobutane is bubbled for 30 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

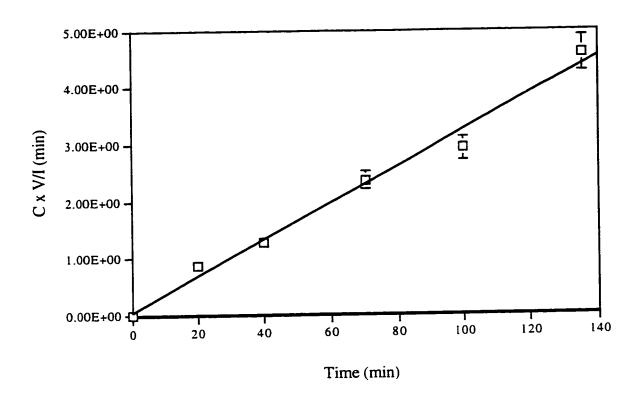


Figure 3.1.1-3. Relationship of [t-butanol]xVolume/(Light Intensity) with irradiation time.

[UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup>] = 34.8 mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad}$  = 145 mL; T = 25 °C; I = 9.08 x 10<sup>-6</sup> Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm. Isobutane is bubbled for 30 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

Curve fitting equation: y = 3.20E-02x + 5.07E-02  $r^2 = 9.85E-01$ 

(Note: unless specified otherwise the quantum yield refers to 2-methyl-2-propanol; BH refers to isobutane and BOH refers to 2-methyl-2-propanol.)

## 3.1.2 Mass Balance

Mass balance experiments were carried out in order to determine the distribution of the products and the efficiency of the conversion in the photooxidation process. In these experiments, a variable volume photolysis cell (see Chapter 2) was employed, so that no gas-phase develops even with the continuous sampling. This design eliminates any complications arising from mass distributions between the gas and the liquid phases. As mentioned before, the maximum amount of solution taken from this photolysis cell was kept below a certain level to ensure that the remaining solution had a sufficient path length to absorb more than 99% of the incident light. Two parallel experiments (with Millipore water) were carried out and the results are shown in Tables 3.1.2-1 and 3.1.2-2.

Table 3.1.2-1. Mass balance in the photolysis of isobutane (I).

Irrad.Time (min)	-Δ[BH] [M]×10 <sup>4</sup>	Δ[BOH] [M]×10 <sup>4</sup>	$\Delta$ [Isobutene] [M] $ imes$ 10 <sup>4</sup>	P <sup>b</sup>
30	0.890	0.620	0.0223	72
60	1.34	1.38	0.0724	100
180	3.08	2.58	0.148	90
235	3.71	3.12	0.162	88
270	4.28	3.45	0.176	85
420	5.66	4.75	0.271	89

a) Millipore water was used. I =  $(7.14 \pm 0.05) \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min; [BH]<sub>0</sub> =  $8.64 \times 10^{-4}$  M; [UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup>] = 34.8 mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad}$  = 95.8 mL; T =  $(25 \pm 0.15)$  °C;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm.

b)  $P = (\Delta[t-butanol] + \Delta[isobutene])/(-\Delta[isobutane]) \times 100%$ .

Table 3.1.2-2. Mass balance in the photolysis of isobutane (II).

Irrad.Time	$-\Delta[BH]$ [M]×10 <sup>4</sup>	Δ[BOH] [M]×10 <sup>4</sup>	Δ[Isobutene] [M]x104	P <sup>b</sup> (%)
30	1.34	0.779	0.0303	61
67	1.78	1.34	0.0417	78
146	2.58	1.98	0.0821	81
173	2.68	2.07	0.106	82
245	3.99	2.98	0.134	79
480	5.70	4.77	0.231	89

a) Millipore water was used. I =  $(7.14 \pm 0.05) \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min; [BH]<sub>0</sub> =  $8.55 \times 10^{-4}$  M; [UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup>] = 34.8 mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad}$  = 95.8 mL; T =  $(25 \pm 0.15)$  °C;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm.

b) P =  $(\Delta[t-butanol] + \Delta[isobutene])/(-\Delta[isobutane]) \times 100%$ .

From these results, it can be seen that during the beginning of the photolysis, the transformation rate is low, and then it increases to a stable level around 84%. Triply distilled water was also used to perform this experiment to check for the possible influence of impurities in water. The results are shown in **Table** 3.1.2-3. It appears that there are no significant differences between these results and those obtained using Millipore water, so the latter has been generally used.

The initial quantum yields for these mass balance experiments are summarized in **Table** 3.1.2-4.

Since the loss of isobutane exceeds the amount of 2-methyl-2-propanol, we also serached for other potential products were.

## 3.1.3 Hydrolysis of Isobutene

The photolysis of isobutane also produced some isobutene. Isobutene is not stable in aqueous solution. Its subsquent hydrolysis gives rise to 2-methyl-2-propanol. In order to determine if the 2-methyl-2-propanol found in our system is a primary product of photolysis or comes from the hydrolysis of isobutene, or from both of them, the hydrolysis kinetics of isobutene was investigated. **Figure** 3.1.3-1 shows the relationship between the logarithm of isobutene

Table 3.1.2-3. Mass balance in the photolysis of isobutane(III).

Irrad.Time	-Δ[BH]	∆[BOH]	$\Delta [ ext{Isobutene}]$	P
(min)	$[M] \times 10^4$	$[M] \times 10^4$	[M] x10 <sup>4</sup>	(웅)
32	1.04	0.690	0.0040	64
67	1.51	1.36	0.0310	92
100	2.12	1.39	0.0621	68
140	2.82	1.86	0.0867	69
181	3.28	2.31	0.116	74
430	5.52	4.36	0.249	83

a) Triply distilled Water was used. I =  $(7.14 \pm 0.05) \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min; [BH]<sub>0</sub> =  $8.39 \times 10^{-4}$  M; [UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup>] = 36.4 mM; pH = 0.95 (HClO<sub>4</sub>); V<sub>irrad</sub> = 95.8 mL; T =  $(25 \pm 0.15)$  °C;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm.

b)  $P = (\Delta[t-butanol] + \Delta[isobutene])/(-\Delta[isobutane]) \times 100%$ .

Table 3.1.2-4. Quantum yields in mass balance experiment. a

			<u> </u>
Solvent	Quant	um yield	Quantum Yield
	for 1	oss of BH	for formation
			of BOH
Millipore water (Ta	ble 3.1.2-1)	0.033	0.020
Millipore water (Ta	ble 3.1.2-2)	0.035	0.019
Triply distilled wa	ter		
(Table 3.1.2-3)		0.035	0.021

a) pH = 1.1; [BH] = 0.7 mM.

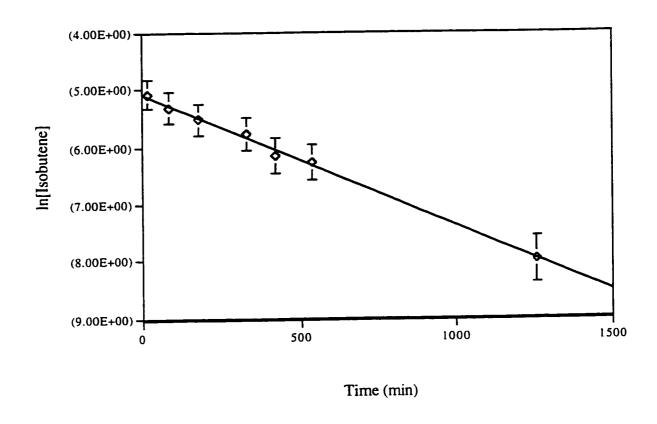


Fig.3.1.3-1. Relationship of ln[Isobutene] with time in the hydrolysis of isobutene.

 $[UO_2^{2+}]$  = 36.8 mM; pH = 0.95 (HClO<sub>4</sub>); V = 95.8 mL; T = 25 °C. Isobutene was bubbled for 20 min at a rate of 16 mL/min then the photolysis cell was closed. (note: nnumber in bracket is negative)

Curve fitting equation: y = -2.31E-03x - 5.08E+00  $r^2 = 9.96E-01$ 

As  $\ln[\text{Isobutene}] = \ln[\text{Isobutene}]_0 - kt$ ; slope = -k, so k = 2.31 x 10<sup>-3</sup> min<sup>-1</sup> or k = 3.85 x 10<sup>-5</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> concentration and time. As expected, the  $\ln[\text{Isobutene}]$  is a good linear function of time, and from the slope, the first order reaction rate constant of  $2.31 \times 10^{-3} \text{ min}^{-1}$  or  $3.85 \times 10^{-5} \text{ s}^{-1}$  is obtained. So the halflife of isobutene is calculated to be about 5.0 hours at pH = 1. The calculated value of k in pure water, at 35 °C, from the data of Balig and Whalley is  $1.23 \times 10^{-5} \text{ s}^{-1}.^{135}$  Considering these data, the 2-methyl-2-propanol formed in our experiments can not be attributed to the hydrolysis of isobutene.

## 3.1.4 Other Products

GSQ is a non-polar gas-chromatographic column. It is suitable for the separation of relatively low molecular weight hydrocarbons. However, as the Sep-pak cartridge used is not adequate for retaining the small non-polar hydrocarbons for the detection of these molecules, direct injection of gas phase samples was employed. In the analysis of the latter, small amounts of methane, propane, propene and ethane were found in the irradiation of isobutane-saturated uranyl solution. Some radical-coupling products such as 2,5-dimethylhexane, 2,5-dimethyl-1-hexene and 2,2,3,3-tetramethylbutane were also found. The concentrations are estimated to be of the order of 10-6 mol/L or less. Besides these substances, 2,4-dimethylpentane, 2,4-dimethyl-1-pentene and 2,5-dimethyl-1,5-hexadiene were also found but in even smaller amounts. These results are listed

in **Table** 3.1.4-1. It was also found that in the presence of oxygen, the production of methane decreased to 15% and propane decreased to 45% of that produced in the absence of oxygen, but the concentration of propene slightly increased. This is due to the reaction of oxygen with the free radicals. This result will be discussed in Chapter 4.

The  $C_7$ ,  $C_8$  products are shown in reaction (3.1.4-1).

$$(CH_{3})_{3}CH \xrightarrow{hv} CH_{3} CH_{3} (2.5-dimethylhexane)$$

$$CH_{3} CH_{3} (CH_{3}) (2.5-dimethylhexane)$$

$$CH_{3} CH_{3} (CH_{3}) (2.5-dimethyl-1-hexene)$$

$$CH_{3} CH_{3} (CH_{3}) (2.5-dimethyl-1-hexene)$$

$$CH_{3} CH_{3} (2.4-dimethylpentane)$$

$$CH_{3} CH_{3} (2.4-dimethyl-1-pentene)$$

$$CH_{3} CH_{3} (2.4-dimethyl-1-pentene)$$

$$CH_{3} CH_{3} (2.4-dimethyl-1-pentene)$$

$$CH_{3} CH_{3} (2.5-dimethyl-1.5-hexdiene)$$

These products can be envisioned as arising from the reactions of the following four radicals:

Table 3.1.4-1. Photolysis products of isobutane.

Products	Concentration (10 <sup>-6</sup> M)	
t-butanol	660	
methane	0.73 <sup>b</sup>	
Propane	80% <sup>c</sup>	
Propene	30%°	
Ethane	30%°	
2,5-dimethylhexane	1.1 <sup>d</sup>	
2,5-dimethyl-1-hexene	80% <sup>e</sup>	
2,2,3,3-tetramethylbutane	70% <sup>e</sup>	
2,4-dimethylpentane	20% <sup>e</sup>	
2,4-dimethyl-1-pentene	20% <sup>e</sup>	
2,5-dimethyl-1,5-hexadiene	10% <sup>e</sup>	
2,2,4-trimethyl pentane	3% <sup>c</sup>	

a) Light intensity I =  $9.32 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min;  $V_{irrad} = 145$  mL.

- c) Relative to methane
- d) concentration in gas-phase,  $V_{gas} = 15 \text{ mL}$ .
- e) The concentration in gas-phase relative to 2,5-dimethylhexane.

<sup>30</sup> min irradiation with GG400 filter for methane, ethane, propane and propene. 150 min irradiation with GG400 filter for other hydrocarbons.

b) Assuming all the methane was dissolved in the solution, the Henry's constant of 39166 /atm was used for the calculation.

The possible production paths of these free radicals will be discussed in Chapter 4.

## 3.1.5 Production of U(IV) and U(V) Species

In the irradiation of isobutane-saturated uranyl solution, the oxidation of isobutane is expected to be accompanied by the reduction of  $UO_2^{2+}$ . Among the reduced forms of  $UO_2^{2+}$ ,  $U^{4+}(aq)$  is the most stable one in the pH range investigated and so it should exist if oxygen or other oxidants are not present in this system. The results are shown in **Table** 3.1.5-1.

If the oxidation products of isobutane were strictly 2-methyl-2-propanol, its concentration should be equal to the amount of U<sup>4+</sup>(aq). It can be seen that the concentration of U<sup>4+</sup>(aq) produced is higher than that of 2-methyl-2-propanol. It is closer to but still consistently higher than the loss of isobutane. This indicates that other products could be produced, such as carboxylic acid. Oxidation of isobutane to carboxylic acid requires more electrons than oxidation to alcohol, thus more of the of U<sup>4+</sup>(aq) could be formed. Carboxylic acid could not be detected with the column used in the mass

Table 3.1.5-1. Production of U4 (aq) and t-butanol.

Expt#	1	2	3
[t-butanol]x10 <sup>4</sup> mol/L	4.55	4.77	4.36
[U(IV)]x104 mol/L	5.75	6.16	5.93
-[isobutane]x104 mol/L	5.62	5.70	5.51

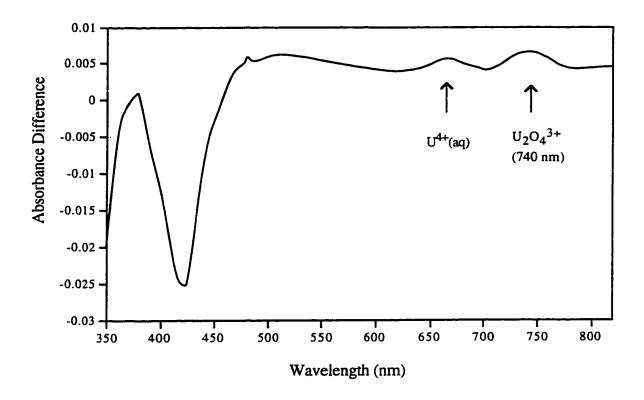
a) I =  $7.14 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min;  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8$  mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>); T = 25 °C;  $V_{irrad} = 95.8$  mL;  $\lambda_{irr} = 415$  nm.

balance experiments.

When oxygen was bubbled through the solution during the irradiation, very low concentrations of  $U^{4+}(aq)$  (less than 7 x  $10^{-5}$  mol/L) were detected and no change in concentration of  $UO_2^{2+}$  was found. This means that in the presence of oxygen, photoproduced  $U^{4+}(aq)$  can be reoxidized to its original state  $(UO_2^{2+})$ .

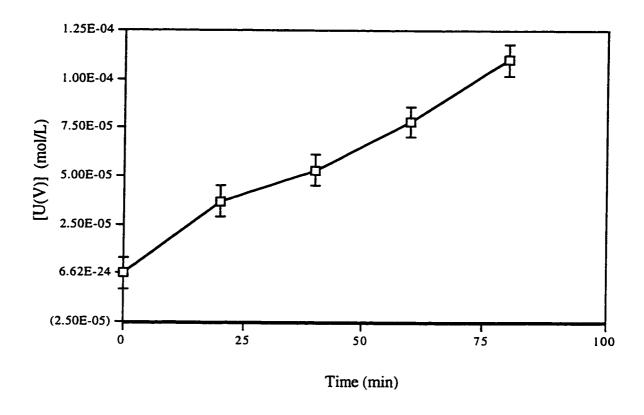
In the absence of oxidants in the solution and with the pH adjusted to 3.1, U(V) was detected after a short period of irradiation. Figure 3.1.5-1 is the absorbance difference spectrum (original uranyl solution as the reference). The peak at 740 nm belongs to the complex of U(V) with  $UO_2^{2+}$  or  $U_2O_4^{3+}$  with  $\epsilon$  = 24.3  $\text{M}^1\text{cm}^{-1}$ . This complex has another shoulder from 400 nm to 640 nm. 36 This shoulder is also visible in Figure 3.1.5-1 but part of this peak overlaps the negative peak of U(VI); The negative peak arises because the original  ${\rm UO_2}^{2+}$  solution was used as the reference. In this spectrum, the small peak at 652 nm is attributed to  $U^{4+}(aq)$ . The production of U(V) is shown in Figure 3.1.5-2. The concentration of U(V) is almost directly proportional to the irradiation time. The U(V) concentration increases after irradiation is stopped, while U(IV) decreases (Table 3.1.5-2). This indicates that under this condition, the equilibrium between U(V) and U(IV) shifts to U(V).

When this solution was continuously irradiated for several hours, a fresh pink precipitate was formed. This precipitate disappeared readily when oxygen was bubble



**Figure 3.1.5-1.** Absorption spectrum of  $U_2O_4^{3+}$  with the original unirradiated  $UO_2^{2+}$  as the reference.

 $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.5$  mM; pH = 3.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 110$  mL; T = 25 °C; GG400 filter. Irradiated 80 min. An unirradiated solution is used as the reference.



**Figure 3.1.5-2.** Photoproduction of U(V) in the irradiation of isobutane.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.5 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 3.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 110 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C; GG400 filter. Isobutane is bubbled for 60 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

**Table 3.1.5-2** The change Concentrations of U(VI), U(V) and U(IV) after stopping irradiation.

Time	[U(VI)]	[U(V)]	[U(IV)]
	mM	Mm	Mm
t = 4 min	2.2	0.12	0.01
t = 14 min	1.8	0.13	0.009
t = 4 min	2.8	0.18	0.02
t = 14 min	2.5	0.19	0.012
t = 4 min	3.4	0.26	0.02
t = 14 min	3.1	0.26	0.012

a)  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 3.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>); T = 25 °C;  $V_{irrad} = 110 \text{ mL}$ ;  $\lambda_{trr} = 415 \text{ nm}$ .

through the solution. This precipitate has not been identified. It could be a compound of U(V).

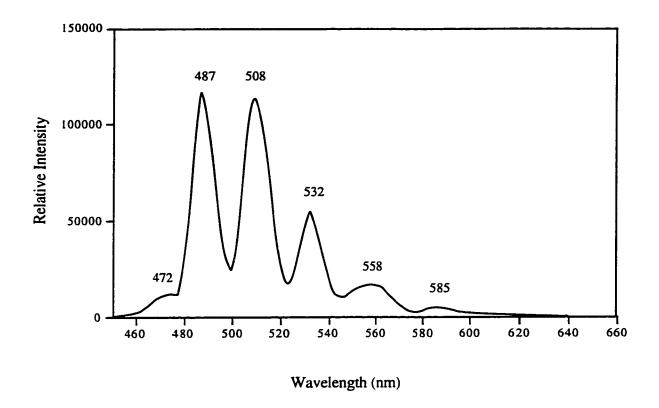
It is known that low pH favors the disproportionation of U(V) (see Section 1.2), and thus U(V) was not expected to be found at pH = 1.1. This conclusion is consistent with experiment. In our experiments, no U(V) is found at pH = 1.1.

## 3.1.6 Production of Peroxides

In the presence of oxygen and at pH = 3.0, a yellow precipitate was produced on irradiation of isobutanesaturated uranyl solution, and at the same time peroxide species were also detected in the solution. This yellow precipitate has been identified as  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$  (see Section 3.3). When the pH was decreased to 1 or when  $Cu^{2+}(aq)$  was added, no precipitate was found and no peroxide species were detected. This uranyl peroxide compound will be discussed in detail in Section 3.3.

# 3.1.7 Quenching of Excited Uranyl Ion (\*UO22+) by Isobutane

Uranyl ion has strong luminescence and its spectrum ranges from 450 nm to 650 nm as shown in **Figure** 3.1.7-1. Isobutane can quench the excited uranyl ion and diminish its luminescence. The quenching constant was obtained from quenching experiments in the absence and presence of



**Figure 3.1.7-1.** Emission spectrum of uranyl ion.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 12.3 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 1.0 (HClO<sub>4</sub>); T = 25 °C; Excitation wavelength is 415 nm.

isobutane, the results are shown in Table 3.1.7-1.

Because the solubility of isobutane is limited and it is difficult to measure accurately at low concentrations, just two emission values were estimated, one in the absence and one in the presence of isobutane. Each value is the average of ten measurements and each measurement was automatically scanned 5 times and averaged. The differences between these average values is less than 1.5%.

The Stern-Volmer equation is used to calculated the quenching constant. It has the following form:

$$I_0/I = 1 + K_{sv}[Q]$$
 or  $I_0/I = 1 + k_{\alpha}\tau[Q]$ 

where  $I_0$  is the intensity in the absence of quenching substance Q; I is the intensity in the presence of Q;  $K_{sv}$  is the Stern-Volmer constant,  $k_q$  the quenching constant;  $\tau$  is the lifetime in the absence of Q (i.e. it is the lifetime of the hydrated exited uranyl ion); and [Q] is the concentration of quencher. From the Stern-Volmer equation, the quenching constant of excited uranyl ion by isobutane is calculated to be  $(3.5 \pm 0.56) \times 10^7 \, \text{M}^{-1} \text{s}^{-1}$ . Using this measured value,  $\tau = 2.1 \, \mu \text{s}$ .

**Table 3.1.7-1.** Emission intensity of uranyl ion in the presence and absence of isobutane.

Condition	Average Integrated Emission Intensity	
Absence of isobutane	1.21x10 <sup>5</sup>	
	5.01x10 <sup>5 b</sup>	
Presence of isobutane (0.91 mM)	1.13x10 <sup>5</sup>	
	4.56x10 <sup>5 b</sup>	

a)  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 12.3$  mM; pH = 0.95 (HClO<sub>4</sub>); T = 25 °C; Excitation wavelength is 415 nm.

b) These were measured using a different spectrofluorometer (Spex Fluorolog222) and using different instrument parameters.

## 3.1.8 Effect of Concentration of Isobutane

In these experiments, a differential method was used to overcome the difficulty of controlling the isobutane concentrations. Irradiation and the bubbling of isobutane into the solution were started at the same time. Thus the concentration of isobutane increased continuously (Figure 3.1.8-1) and the production rate of 2-methyl-2-propanol (the slope of the curve of [t-butanol] versus time) increased continuously. From this figure, some isobutane concentrations were selected and the corresponding slopes of production of 2-methyl-2-propanol at these points were also determined. Since these slopes have a direct relation with the quantum yield, one can obtain the quantum yields for different isobutane concentrations. The results are shown in Figure 3.1.8-2. The quantum yield increases with increasing isobutane concentration.

## 3.1.9 Effect of Concentration of Acid

The effect of perchloric acid concentration on the quantum yield is shown in **Figure** 3.1.9-1. The quantum yield increases with increasing concentration of perchloric acid, but the slope of the curve of the quantum yield decreases with increase in the perchloric acid concentration. When the

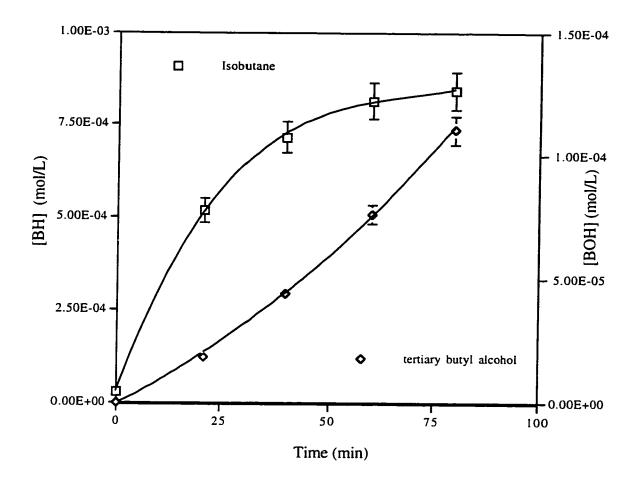


Figure 3.1.8-1. The Relationship of concentrations of photoproduced t-butanol and isobutane with time.

 $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}; pH = 1.1 \text{ (HClO}_4); V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}; T = 25 \text{ °C};$ 

 $I = 9.32 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr} = 415$  nm. Before irradiation nitrogen was bubbled for 20 min and then isobutane was bubbled for 5 min. During irradiation, isobutane was continuously bubbled at the rate of 10 mL/min. (note:

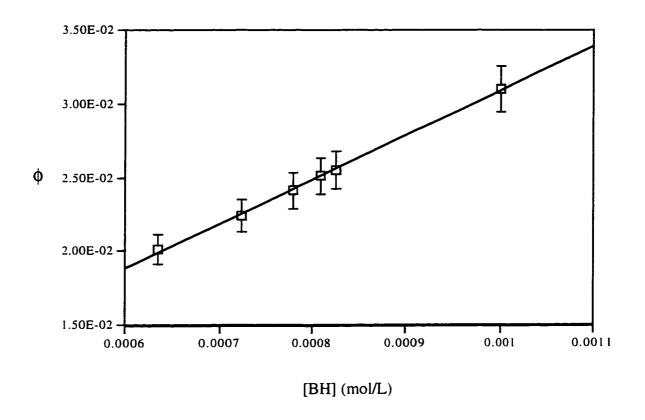


Figure 3.1.8-2. Dependence of quantum yield of t-butanol on the concentration of isobutane.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C;  $I = 9.32 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr} = 415 \text{ nm}$ . Before irradiation nitrogen was bubbled for 20 min and then isobutane was bubbled for 5 min. During irradiation, isobutane was continuously bubbled at the rate of 10 mL/min (note: values of [BH] come from the isobutane curve in Figure 3.1.8-1, and values of  $\phi$  come from the coressponding slopes of tertiary butyl alcohol curve in Figure 3.1.8-1).

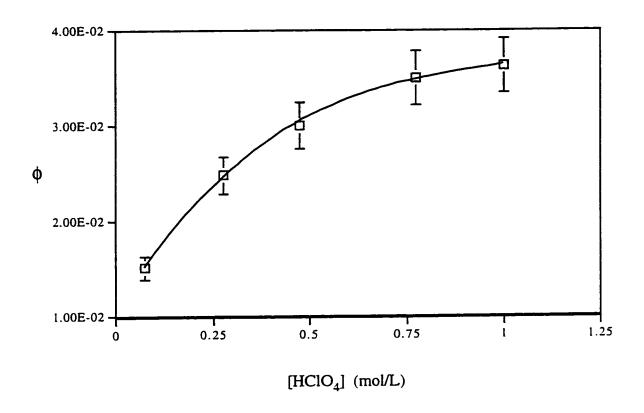


Figure 3.1.9-1. Dependence of quantum yield on the concentration of  $HClO_4$ .

 $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ;  $[BH]_{average} = 0.60 \text{ mM}$ ;  $V_{irrad} = 150 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C;  $I = 6.98 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr} = 415 \text{ nm}$ . Isobutane was bubbled for 30 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

perchloric acid concentration was very low, for example lower than 0.01 mol/L, the quantum yield remained almost the same value (**Figure** 3.1.9-2). This shows that the effect of acid is based on a complicated kinetic process.

## 3.1.10 Effect of Light Intensity

The light intensity does not affect the quantum yield.

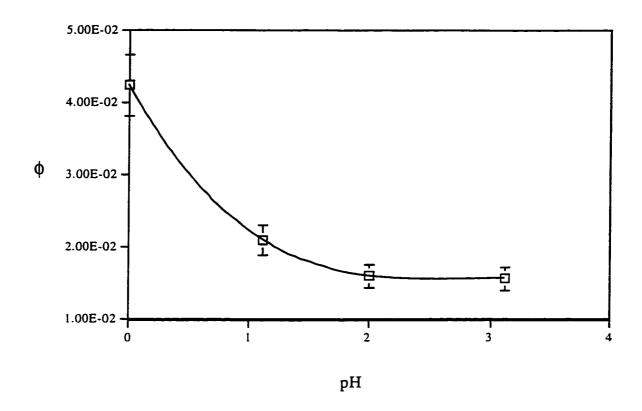
The results are shown in **Figure** 3.1.10-1. This is expected as discussed in Chapter 4.

## 3.1.11 Effect of Concentration of Uranyl Ion

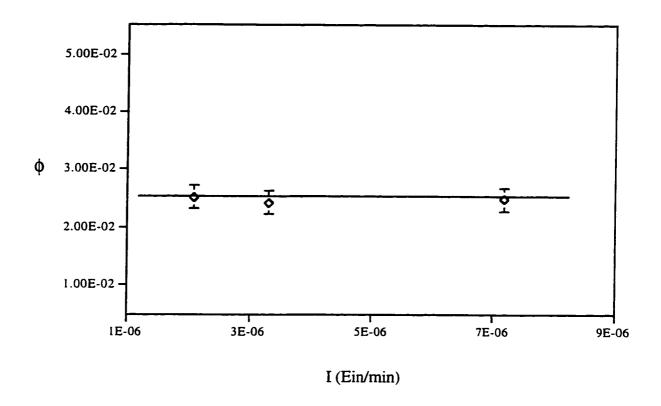
Table 3.1.11-1 shows the results of the effect of uranyl concentration on quantum yield. The concentration of uranyl ion does not have a significant effect on the quantum yield in the experimental range studied.

## 3.1.12 Effects of Other Substances

In the presence of oxygen, no U<sup>4\*</sup>(aq) was found as described previously, but acetone is formed. **Figure** 3.1.12-1 shows the results. One can see that as isobutane concentration decreases, 2-methyl-2-propanol concentration increases with time. If oxygen is bubbled into the solution, acetone is produced immediately, and at the same time, the



**Figure 3.1.9-2.** Dependence of quantum yield on pH.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ;  $[BH]_{average} = 0.70 \text{ mM}$ .  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C;  $I = 9.32 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr} = 415 \text{ nm}$ . Isobutane was bubbled for 30 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

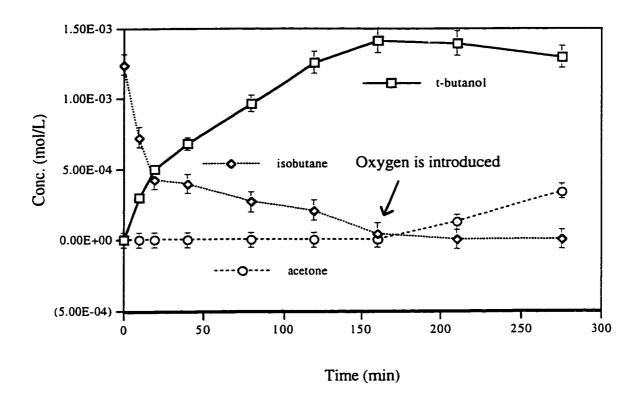


**Figure 3.1.10-1.** Dependence of quantum yield on light intensity .  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 36.5 \text{mM}$ ; [BH] = 0.80 mM;  $pH = 1.0 (HClO_4)$ ;  $V_{irrad} = 95.8 \text{ mL}$ ;  $T = 25 \, ^{\circ}\text{C}$ ;  $\lambda_{irr} = 415 \, \text{nm}$ . Isobutane was bubbled for 50 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation .

Table 3.1.11-1. Effect of uranyl ion concentration on the quantum yield.

[UO <sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup> ]/mM	ф
24.6	0.023
36.9	0.023
110.7	0.020
147.6	0.022

a) I =  $(6.59 \pm 0.05) \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min; [BH]<sub>0</sub> =  $8.1 \times 10^{-4}$  M; pH = 0.95 (HClO<sub>4</sub>).

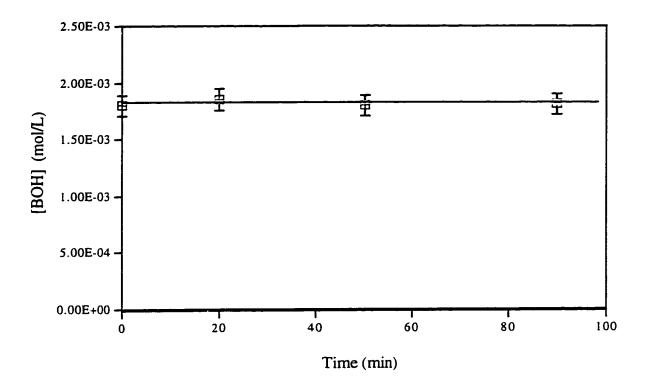


**Figure 3.1.12-1.** Photoproduction of t-butanol and acetone.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>];  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C; GG400 filter. Isobutane was bubbled for 30 min before irradiation.

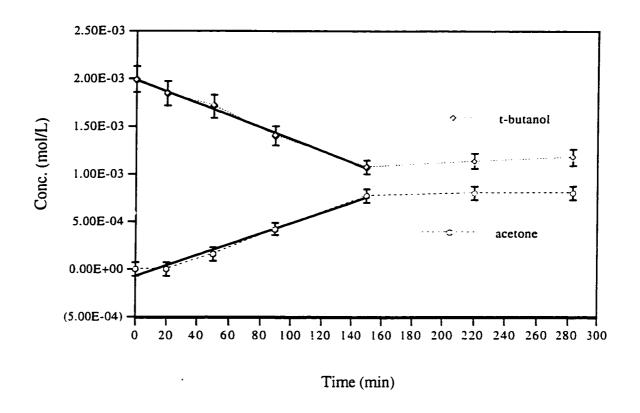
2-methyl-2-propanol concentration decreases. The production of acetone is due to the reaction of tertiary butyl radical with oxygen (see Section 4.1.1). The slight decrease in concentration of 2-methyl-2-propanol may be due to further oxidation of it.

The photooxidation of 2-methyl-2-propanol was investigated using 2-methyl-2-propanol as the starting substance. In the absence of oxygen, it was found that the concentration of 2-methyl-2-propanol did not change during the irradiation (Figure 3.1.12-2). But when oxygen is present, 2-methyl-2-propanol was quickly oxidized to acetone (Figure 3.1.12-3). This demonstrates that in the presence of oxygen, 2-methyl-2-propanol, at least, is one of the sources producing acetone. From the comparison of their slopes, one can see that the decrease in the rate of 2-methyl-2-propanol production is greater than the increase in the rate of acetone. It seems that either acetone is not the only product of 2-methyl-2-propanol or that acetone could be further oxidized.

The effects of cations were investigated to see how they affect the quantum yield and if they could increase the quantum yield for 2-methyl-2-propanol. When Ag $^+$  was added to the isobutane-saturated uranyl solution and irradiated, after 20 minutes a black precipitate was formed but not identified. It probably is due to the reduction of Ag $^+$  to Ag by butyl radical or other intermediates. Addition of Cr $^{3+}$  as  $CrK(SO_4)_2 \cdot 12H_2O$  slightly decreased the production rate of



**Figure 3.1.12-2.** Irradiation of t-butanol in the absence of oxygen.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C; GG400 filter.



**Figure 3.1.12-3.** Irradiation of t-butanol in the presence of oxygen.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C; GG400 filter.

Curve fitting equation for the first five points of t-butanol:

$$y = -6.15E-06x + 1.98E-03$$
  $r^2 = 9.95E-01$ 

Curve fitting equation for the first five points of acetone:

$$y = 5.46E-06x - 6.92E-05$$
  $r^2 = 9.78E-01$ 

2-methyl-2-propanol.

Some anions have a strong effect on the lifetime of excited uranyl ion. It was reported that in the presence of F or H<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub> and HPO<sub>4</sub><sup>2-</sup>, the excited uranyl ion has a much longer lifetime than in  $HClO_4$  solution; the lifetime increased from 2.2  $\mu$ s (in HClO<sub>2</sub>) to about 150  $\mu$ s (in 0.2 M NaF ) and 170  $\mu$ s (in 1 M  $H_3PO_4$ ). 22 A longer lifetime is usually expected to enhance the quantum yield. In the present experiments, it was found that in 0.66 mol/L H,PO, solution (pH = 0.92), the quantum yield of 2-methyl-2propanol is about the same as that in the aqueous HClO4 system while in 0.2 mol/L NaF solution (pH = 6.5), the quantum yield is close to zero (<0.0005). In both systems, a slight red shift of 6 nm in F- system and 7 nm in the H<sub>3</sub>PO<sub>4</sub> system, compared to the UO,2+ absorption spectra in aqueous HClO, was found, but the structure of the spectrum remained the same. This means that the ground state of the structure of uranyl ion does not change significantly. These results also indicate that the quantum yield is not directly related to the lifetime of excited species. After the addition of NaF, the pH of the solution changed from 1 to 6.5. The different uranyl-floride complexes are shown in Table 3.1.12-1.136 These results show that all uranyl ions are complexed by fluoride ions, and most of them are in forms of  $UO_2F_2$  and  $UO_2F_3^-$ . This means that  $F^-$  strongly affects the properties of excited uranyl ion. As it will be

Table 3.1.12-1. Distribution of uranyl-floride complex in 0.2 M NaF.

Species	Percentage(%)
UO <sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>	0
UO <sub>2</sub> F <sup>*</sup>	10
UO <sub>2</sub> F <sub>2</sub>	44
$UO_2F_2$ $UO_2F_3^{3-}$ $UO_2F_4^{4-}$	40
UO <sub>2</sub> F <sub>4</sub> <sup>4-</sup>	6

discussed in Chapter 4, the oxidation potential of excited uranyl ion decreases from  $2.8\ V$  to  $2.4\ V$  after coordination by  $F^-$ .

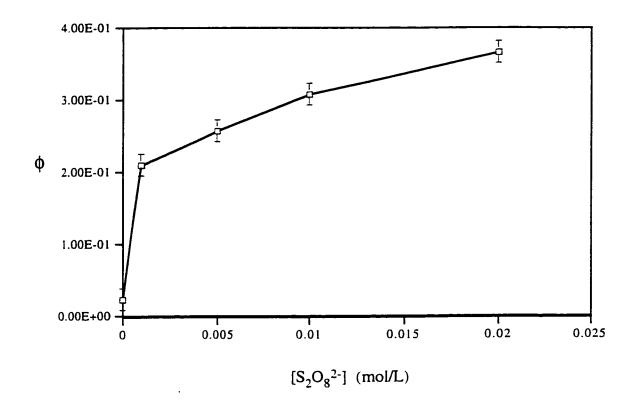
# 3.2 Photolysis of Isobutane in the Presence of $K_2(S_2O_8)$

#### 3.2.1 Photolysis

Addition of peroxydisulfate significantly increases the quantum yield for 2-methyl-2-propanol. For example in the presence of 1.0 mM of peroxydisulfate, the quantum yield of 2-methyl-2-propanol increased almost ten times (Figure 3.2.1-1). In the dark or for irradiation in the absence of uranyl ion, no products were found. Since the peroxydisulfate anion neither absorbs visible light nor quenches the excited uranyl ion, it seems that it must react with some photogenerated intermediate(s).

#### 3.2.2 Mass Balance

In the presence of peroxydisulfate, besides the increased quantum yield, the formation of 2-methyl-2-propanol and a small amount of isobutene can account for the loss of isobutane i.e. there is a mass balance. **Tables** 3.2.2-1 and 3.2.2-2.



**Figure 3.2.1-1.** Relationship of quantum yield with the concentration of  $S_2O_8^{2-}$ . [ $UO_2^{2+}$ ] = 34.8 mM; [BH] = 0.70 mM; pH = 1.1 ( $HClO_4$ );  $V_{irrad}$  = 145 mL; T = 25 °C; I = 9.08 x 10<sup>-6</sup> Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415nm. Isobutane was bubbled for 30 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

**Table 3.2.2-1**. Mass balance arising from the photolysis of isobutane in the presence of peroxydisulfate with Millipore Water.<sup>a</sup>

Irrad.Time	-Δ[Isobutane] [M]x10 <sup>4</sup>	Δ[t-butanol] [M]x104	Δ[Isobutene] [M]×104	P <sup>b</sup> (%)
10	2.23	1.63	0.0020	73
24	3.87	3.92	0.0487	103
40	5.43	5.19	0.325	102
60	6.25	5.21	0.969	99
78	7 <sub>.</sub> .17	5.14	0.145	74

a)  $I=(7.14 \pm 0.05) \times 10^{-6} \text{ Ein/min}; [BH]_0=8.11 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M};$ 

 $<sup>[</sup>K_2S_2O_8] = 2.07 \text{ mM}; [UO_2^2] = 34.8 \text{ mM}; pH = 1.1 (HClO_4); V_{irrad} = 95.8 \text{ mL}; T = (25 <math>\pm$  0.15) °C;  $\lambda_{irr} = 415 \text{ nm}.$ 

b) P =  $\{\Delta[t-butano1] + \Delta[isobutene]\}/(-\Delta[isobutane]) \times 100\%$ .

**Table 3.2.2-2.** Mass balance arising from the photolysis of isobutane in the presence of peroxydisulfate with Triply Distilled Water.<sup>a</sup>

Irrad.Time	-Δ[Isobutane] [M]×10 <sup>4</sup>	$\Delta$ [t-butanol] [M] $\times 10^4$	Δ[Isobutene] [M]x10 <sup>4</sup>	P <sup>b</sup>
14	2.26	1.45	0.0042	66
29	3.33	3.25	0.0061	99
43	4.22	3.95	0.098	96
57	5.04	4.86	0.158	100
78	6.65	4.93	0.094	76

a) I =  $(7.14 \pm 0.05) \times 10^{-6} \text{ Ein/min}$ ; [BH]<sub>0</sub> =  $7.05 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ; [K<sub>2</sub>S<sub>2</sub>O<sub>8</sub>] = 2.07 mM; [UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup>] = 36.4 mM; pH =  $0.95 \text{ (HClO}_4)$ ; V<sub>irrad</sub> = 95.8 mL; T =  $(25 \pm 0.15) \text{ °C}$ ;  $\lambda_{\text{irr}} = 415 \text{ nm}$ .

b)  $P = {\Delta[t-butanol] + \Delta[isobutene]}/(-\Delta[isobutane]) \times 100%.$ 

show the results obtained with Millipore water and triply distilled water, respectively. As the results are essentially the same, Millipore water was used in other experiments.

In the presence of peroxydisulfate,  $U^{4*}(aq)$  was not detected. Peroxydisulfate can affect the quenching rate of  $*UO_2^{2*}$  by isobutane. In its presence, the quenching constant decreases from  $3.5 \times 10^7 \, \text{M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$  to  $2.60 \times 10^7 \, \text{M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ . This decrease means that the interaction of isobutane with excited uranyl ion decreases. Thus the increased quantum yield in the presence of peroxydisulfate can not be attributed to the direct interaction of isobutane with the excited uranyl ion.

## 3.2.3 Effect of Concentration of $K_2(S_2O_8)$

In these experiments, the light intensity was kept at a low level in order to keep the rate of consumption of the isobutane at a low level so that it can be replenished by bubbling, i.e. approximately the same concentration level of isobutane is maintained from one experiment to the next one.

The quantum yield increases with increasing concentration of peroxydisulfate (**Figure** 3.2.3-1). It can be seen that at the lower concentrations of peroxydisulfate, the quantum

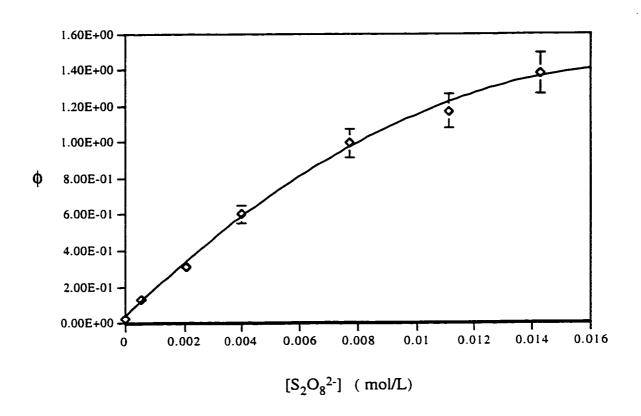


Figure 3.2.3-1. Dependence of quantum yield on the concentration of  $S_2O_8^{2-}$ .

 $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}; \text{ pH} = 0.95 \text{ (HClO}_4); \text{ [BH]}_{average} = 0.80 \text{ mM}; \text{ T} = 25 \text{ °C}; I = 2.11 \text{ x } 10^{-7} \text{ Einstein/L·s}; \lambda_{irr} = 415 \text{ nm}.$ 

$[S_2O_8^{2-}]M$	ф
0.00E+00	0.024
5.20E-04	0.13
2.07E-03	0.35
4.00E-03	0.60
7.71E-03	0.99
1.11E-02	1.17
1.43E-02	1.38

yield is almost a linear function of peroxydisulfate concentration but when the concentration of peroxydisulfate is higher, the curve bends downwards.

#### 3.2.4 Effect of Concentration of Isobutane

Figure 3.2.4-1 shows the dependence of the quantum yield on the concentration of isobutane in the presence of peroxydisulfate. The dependence of quantum yield with isobutane concentration is close to a straight line.

In the absence of peroxydisulfate, the quantum yield also increases with the increase of isobutane concentration, but the rate is about 20 times less.

#### 3.2.5 Effect of Concentration of Acid

In the studies on the effect of perchloric acid on quantum yield, a lower light intensity was also used for the same reason as given earlier. The results are shown in Figure 3.2.5-1. The quantum yield increases with increasing concentration of perchloric acid, but not linearly.

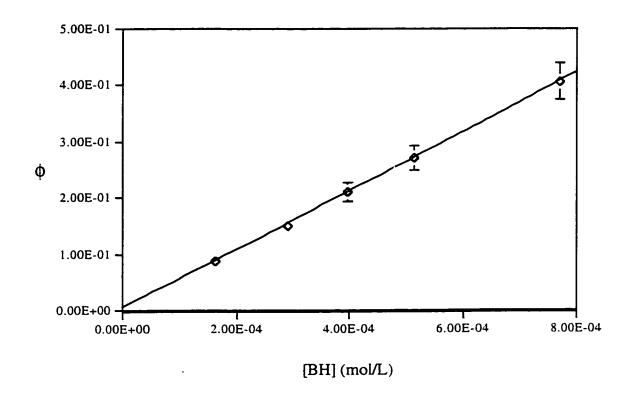


Figure 3.2.4-1. Dependence of quantum yield on the concentration of isobutane in the presence of  $S_2O_8^{2-}$ .

$$[UO_2^{2+}] = 33.8 \text{ mM}; pH = 0.95 (HClO_4); [K_2S_2O_8] = 14.3 \text{ mM}; V_{irrad} = 95.8 \text{ mL}; T = 25 °C; I = 1.28 x  $10^{-6} \text{ Einstein/L·s}; \lambda_{irr} = 415 \text{ nm}.$$$

[BH] M	ф
1.60E-04	0.087
2.89E-04	0.15
3.97E-04	0.21
5.14E-04	0.27
7.71E-04	0.41

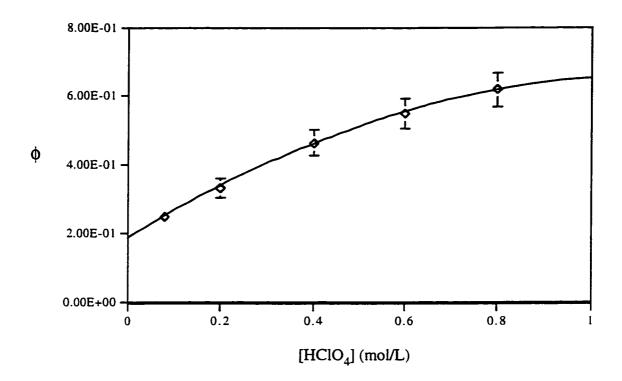


Figure 3:2.5-1. Dependence of quantum yield on the concentration of  $HClO_4$ .

 $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.6 \text{ mM}; [BH]_{average} = 0.70 \text{ mM}; [K_2S_2O_8] = 5 \text{ mM}; V_{irrad}$ = 103 mL;  $\lambda_{irr} = 415 \text{ nm}; T = 25 \text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}; I = 1.21 \times 10^{-6} \text{ Einstein/L·s}.$  Isobutane was bubbled for 40 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

[HClO <sub>4</sub> ] M	ф
0.079	0.25
0.200	0.33
0.400	0.47
0.600	0.55
0.800	0.62

The amplification factor of peroxydisulfate at different acid concentrations was investigated, and the results are shown in **Table** 3.2.5-1. It is seen that the amplification factor does not change when the acid concentration varies from 0.001 to 0.1 M. but it increases slightly when acid concentration further increases.

#### 3.2.6 Effect of Light intensity

The effect of light intensity on the quantum yield was investigated and the results are shown in Figures 3.2.6-1 to 3.2.6-4. The slope of each plot gives the quantum yield for that particular condition. These four quantum yield points at different light intensities are plotted in Figure 3.2.6-5. The quantum yield decreases nonlinearly with increasing light intensities. This dependence of quantum yield on light intensity is reflected in the reaction mechanism and it will be discussed in Chapter 4.

**Table 3.2.5-1.** Amplification factor of peroxydisulfate at different acid concentrations.

[HClO <sub>4</sub> ] M	ф	$\phi'$ (no $S_2O_8^{2-}$ )	φ/φ′
0.001	0.15	0.016	9
0.01	0.13	0.016	8
0.1	0.18	0.021	9
1	0.71	0.042	17

a) [BH] = 0.4 mM;  $[S_2O_8^{2-}]$  = 10 mM; T = 25 °C; I = 7.50 x  $10^{-6}$  Einstein/min.

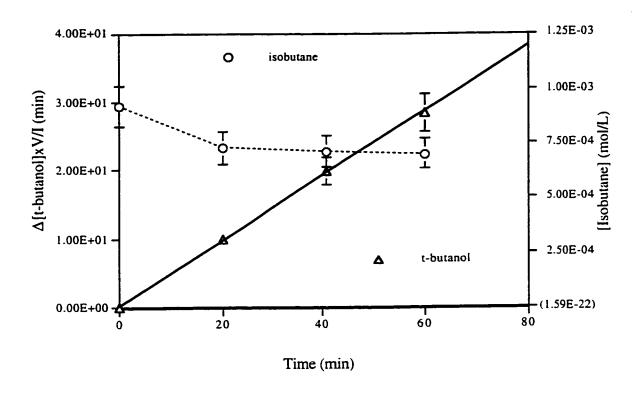


Figure 3.2.6-1. Relationship of [t-Butanol]xVolume/(Light Intensity) with irradiation time in the photoproduction of t-butanol from isobutane with the light intensity  $I = 7.38 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min.

$$[UO_2^{2+}] = 36.9 \text{ mM}; pH = 0.95 (HClO_4); [K_2S_2O_8] = 14.3 \text{ mM};$$

Curve fitting equation: y = 4.75E-01x + 2.23E-01

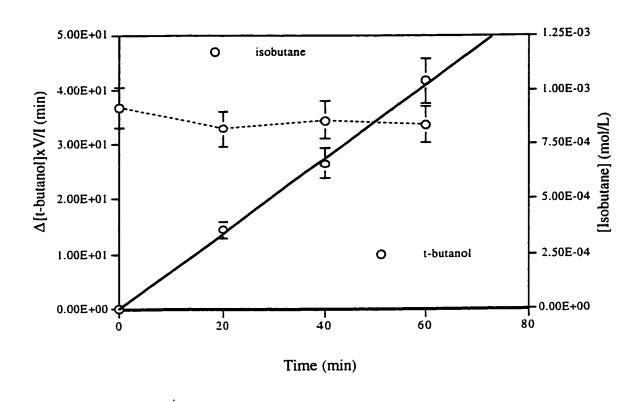


Figure 3.2.6-2. Relationship of [t-Butanol]xVolume/(Light Intensity) with irradiation time in the photoproduction of t-butanol from isobutane with the light intensity  $I = 3.24 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min.

$$[UO_2^{2+}] = 36.9 \text{ mM}; pH = 0.95 (HClO_4); [K_2S_2O_8] = 14.3 \text{ mM};$$

Curve fitting equation: y = 6.84E-01x + 1.40E-01

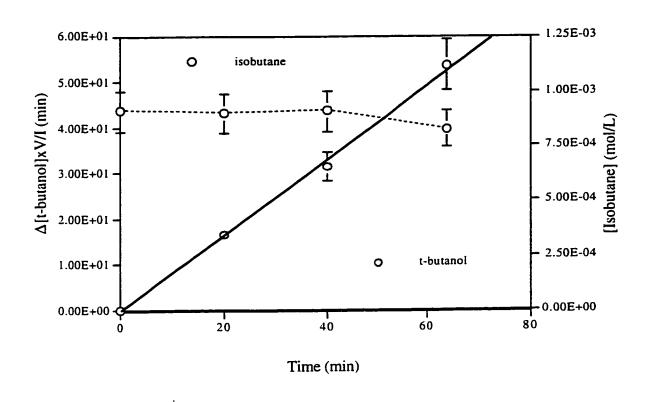


Figure 3.2.6-3. Relationship of [t-Butanol]xVolume/(Light Intensity) with irradiation time in the photoproduction of t-butanol from isobutane with the light intensity  $I = 2.13 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min.

$$[UO_2^{2+}] = 36.9 \text{ mM}; pH = 0.95 (HClO_4); [K_2S_2O_8] = 14.3 \text{ mM};$$

Curve fitting equation: y = 8.32E-01x - 2.73E-01

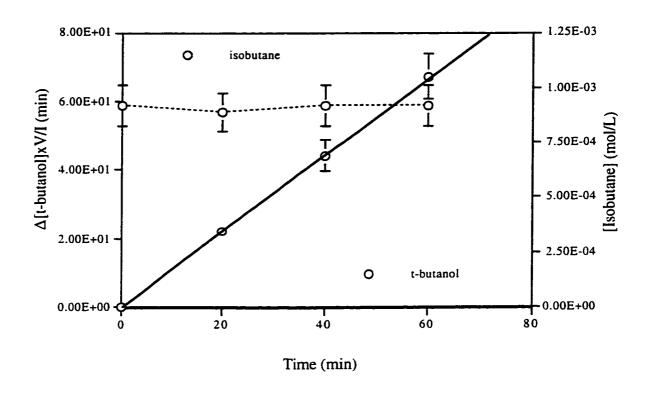


Figure 3.2.6-4. Relationship of [t-Butanol]xVolume/(Light Intensity) with irradiation time in the photoproduction of t-butanol from isobutane with the light intensity  $I = 1.25 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min.

$$[UO_2^{2+}] = 36.9 \text{ mM}; pH = 0.95 (HClO_4); [K_2S_2O_8] = 14.3 \text{ mM};$$

Curve fitting equation: y = 1.12E+00x - 1.20E-01

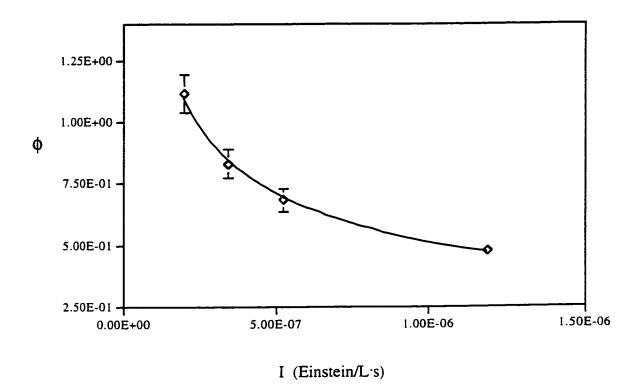


Figure 3.2.6-5. Dependence of quantum yield on light intensity in the presence of 14.3 mM  $S_2O_8^{2-}$ .

 $[K_2S_2O_8]$  = 14.3 mM;  $[UO_2^{2+}]$  = 36.9 mM;  $[BH]_{average}$  = 0.84 mM; pH = 0.95 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad}$  = 103.2 mL; T = 25 ± 0.15 °C;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm; Millipore water. Isobutane was bubbled for 30 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

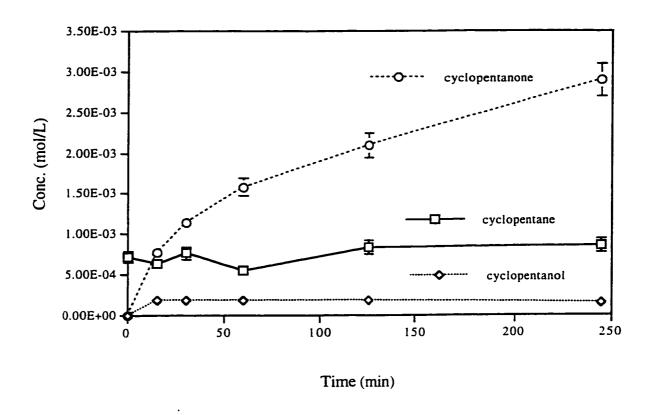
I (Ein/L.s)	φ
2.02E-07	1.12
3.44E-07	0.83
5.23E-07	0.68
1.19E-06	0.48

#### 3.3 Photolysis of Cyclopentane

#### 3.3.1 Photolysis

Cyclopentane  $(C_5H_{10})$  is a liquid at room temperature and pressure. All its hydrogen atoms are secondary ones. Its solubility in water is reported as 2.23 mM.<sup>137</sup> In this work a value of 1.74 mM was obtained in 34.8 mM uranyl solution(see Chapter 2). For brevity, we use CpH<sub>2</sub>, CpHOH, CpO, CpHOHene and CpOene to represent cyclopentane, cyclopentanol, cyclopentanone, 2-cyclopenten-1-ol and 2-cyclopenten-1-one, respectively.

In the photolysis studies, cyclopentane was introduced into the uranyl solution by bubbling oxygen through pure liquid cyclopentane and then into the uranyl solution that was in the photolysis cell. No thermal reaction of cyclopentane with the uranyl solution was found in a test experiments conducted for four hours. When this solution is irradiated, cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone are produced (Figure 3.3.1-1). The cyclopentanol concentration remains approximately constant after the initial induction period is passed. In contrast, cyclopentanone concentration increases rapidly at the beginning and thereafter it increases at a nearly constant rate. In Figure 3.3.1-2, a band-pass filter CWL415 was employed to obtain the quantum yield at 415 nm. The initial production rates of cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone are about the same, but at longer times, the



**Figure 3.3.1-1.** Photoproduction of cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone from cyclopentane.

 $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C.

No filter. Bubbling cyclopentane and oxygen during irradiation. (bubbling cyclopentane and oxygen for 30 min before irradiation)

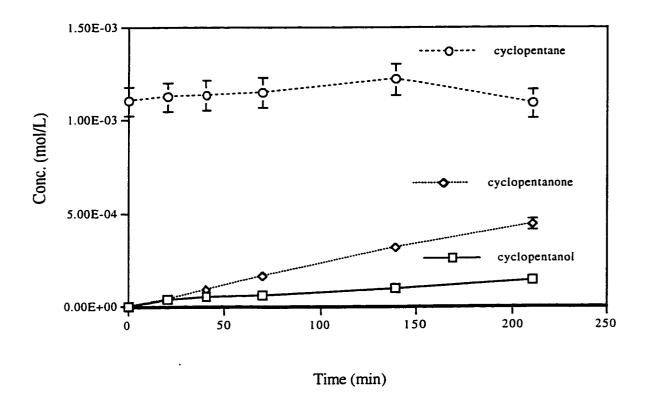


Figure 3.3.1-2. Photoproduction of cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone with CWL415 filter.

 $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}; pH = 1.1 (HClO_4); V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}; T = 25 °C;$ 

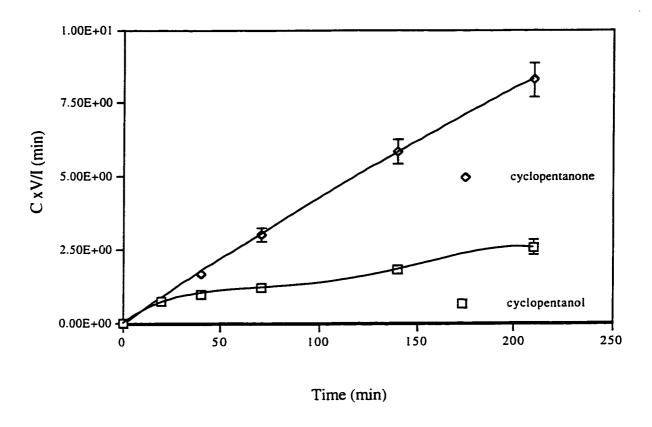
 $I(415 \text{ nm}) = 8.27 \text{ x } 10^{-6} \text{ Einstein/min}; \lambda_{irr} = 415 \text{ nm}.$  Oxygen carrying cyclopentane was bubbled for 20 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled at the rate of 100 mL/min during irradiation.

rate of production of the cyclopentanol decreases. In

Figure 3.3.1-3, the quotient (Concentration x

Volume)/(Light Intensity) is plotted versus time and the initial quantum yield can be obtained from the initial slopes (see Chapter 2). An initial quantum yield of 0.046 is obtained for both cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone. However, the quantum yield for cyclopentanol then decreases at longer times. The photoproduction of cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone using the band-pass filter CWL415 but at a lower bubbling rate was also studied. A result similar to that of Figure 3.3.1-2 was obtained, however, the initial quantum yields for cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone are smaller, they are 0.030 and 0.035, respectively.

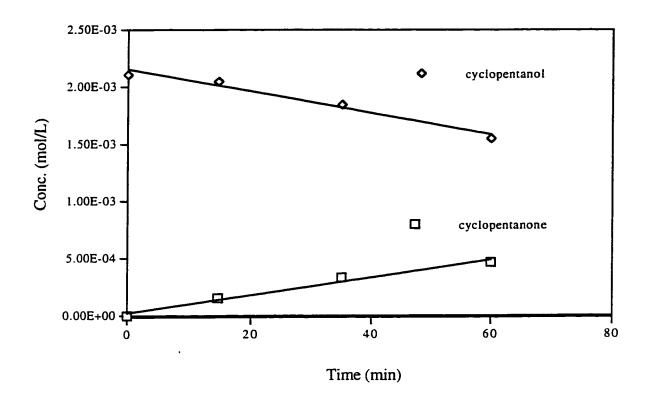
To determine if cyclopentanol is itself reactive, aqueous cyclopentanol was used as starting material. Irradiation of the cyclopentanol yields cyclopentanone, as shown in Figure 3.3.1-4 (with band-pass filter CWL415) and in Figure 3.3.1-5 (without band-pass filter CWL415). Figure 3.3.1-6 shows that the rate of loss of cyclopentanol is larger than the rate of formation of cyclopentanone. Furthermore the results after 30 min in Figure 3.3.1-5 suggest that cyclopentanone can be photooxidized too. The average quantum yield for production of cyclopentanone from cyclopentanol is 0.145 and the average quantum efficiency (or quantum yield



**Figure 3.3.1-3**. Relationship of [Cyclopentane] x Volume/(Light Intensity) with irradiation time. [ $UO_2^{2+}$ ] = 34.8 mM; pH = 1.1 ( $HClO_4$ );  $V_{irrad}$  = 145 mL; T = 25 °C; I = 8.27 x 10<sup>-6</sup> Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm. Oxygen carrying cyclopentane was bubbled for 20 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled at the rate of 100 mL/min during irradiation.

### Curve fitting equations:

Cyclopentanone: 
$$y = -2.84E-05x^2 + 4.60E-02x - 8.72E-02$$
  $r^2 = 1.00E+00$   
Cyclopentanol:  $y = -1.04E-08x^4 + 4.70E-06x^3 - 6.90E-04x^2 + 4.58E-02x + 9.42E-03$   $r^2 = 9.99E-01$ 



**Figure 3.3.1-4.** Photoproduction of cyclopentanone by the photolysis of cyclopentanol with CWL415 filter. [ $UO_2^{2+}$ ] = 34.8 mM; pH = 1.1 ( $HClO_4$ );  $V_{irrad}$  = 145 mL; T = 25 °C; I = 8.27 x 10<sup>-6</sup> Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm (with oxygen over the solution).

## Curve fitting equations:

Cyclopentanol: y = -9.580E-06x + 2.153E-03  $r^2 = 9.721E-01$ 

Cyclopentanone: y = 7.78E-06x + 2.65E-05  $r^2 = 9.78E-01$ 

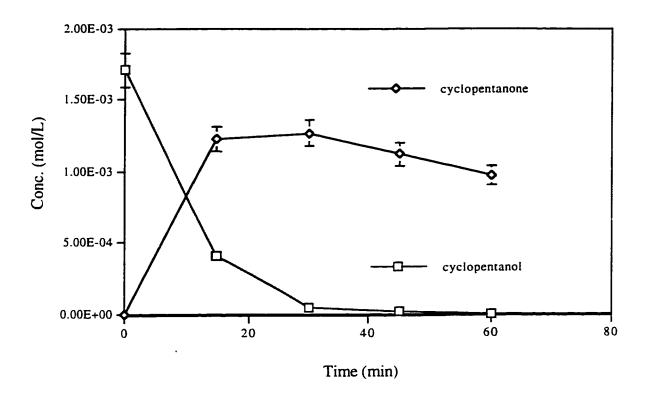
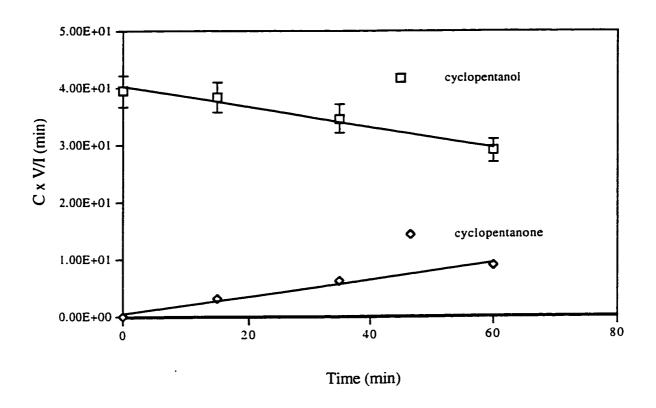


Figure 3.3.1-5. Photoproduction of cyclopentanone by the photolysis of cyclopentanol.

 $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C. No filter. (with oxygen over the solution).



**Figure 3.3.1-6.** Relationship of [Cyclopentanone] x V/I in the photolysis of cyclopentanol with CWL415 filter. [UO<sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>] = 34.8 mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad}$  = 145 mL; T = 25 °C; I = 8.27 x 10<sup>-6</sup> Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm (with oxygen over the solution).

## Curve fitting equations:

Cyclopentanol: y = -1.79E-01x + 4.02E+01  $r^2 = 9.72E-01$ 

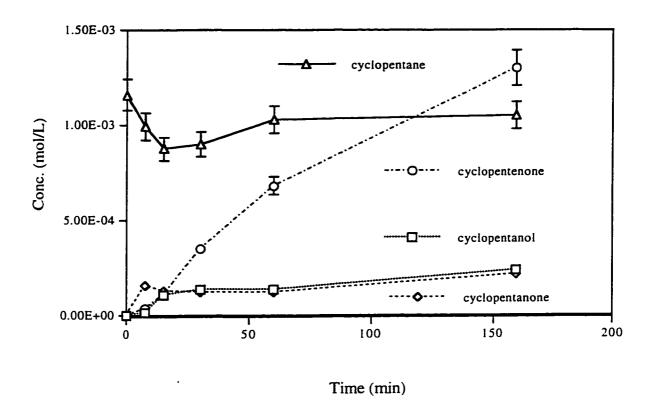
Cyclopentanone: y = 1.45E-01x + 4.95E-01  $r^2 = 9.78E-01$ 

loss) for cyclopentanol is 0.179. Both of these values are notably higher than that for the photolysis of cyclopentane. In the irradiation of cyclopentane, the product is more active than the reactant, and as shown in **Figure** 3.3.1-1, the cyclopentanol concentration remains low. This make it difficult to obtain accurate mass balance analysis.

#### 3.3.2 Effects of Added Metal Ions on Irradiation Products

In the presence of oxygen at high light intensity or high pH (for example pH = 3), a pale yellow precipitate was formed after a short period of irradiation. Its identification will be discussed in the following section. In order to prevent the formation of the precipitate, effects of Ag<sup>+</sup>, Fe<sup>3+</sup> and Cu<sup>2+</sup> were investigated. Ag<sup>+</sup>, Fe<sup>3+</sup> and Cu<sup>2+</sup> can oxidize UO<sub>2</sub><sup>+</sup>; Fe<sup>3+</sup> and Cu<sup>2+</sup> can catalyze the decomposition of H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>; and as well, Cu<sup>2+</sup> has a very high rate of reaction with free alkyl radicals. In the experiments, Ag<sup>+</sup> and Fe<sup>3+</sup> ions were found to be ineffective in preventing the formation of the precipitate, while copper ion (Cu<sup>2+</sup>) was effective.

In the presence of copper ion, no precipitate is formed but a new substance has been found, and identified by GC-MS to be "2-cyclopenten-1-one". In this case, a much lower concentration of cyclopentanone is obtained relative to that in the absence of copper ion. **Figure** 3.3.2-1 shows the



**Figure 3.3.2-1**. Photolysis of cyclopentane in the presence of 3.0 mM copper ion. [UO<sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>] = 34.8 mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad}$  = 145 mL; T = 25 °C; I = 8.27 x 10<sup>-6</sup> Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm. Oxygen carrying cyclopentane was bubbled for 20 min at the rate of 30 mL/min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

results in the presence of copper ion. Both cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone are found to be low in concentrations, only the 2-cyclopenten-1-one concentration steadily increases. A lower concentration of copper ion without bubbling of cyclopentane during the irradiation was also investigated, and the results are shown in Figure 3.3.2-2. When the concentration of copper ion is decreased, little change, if any, of 2-cyclopenten-1-one and cyclopentanol from those shown in Figure 3.3.2-1 was observed, but the concentration of cyclopentanone reached a higher level. These results indicate that UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup>, Cu<sup>2+</sup> and light are essential for the production of 2-cyclopenten-1-one and that its production rate depends slightly on the concentration of copper ion.

In the presence of copper ion, if cyclopentanol or cyclopentanone are used as the starting substances, 2-cyclopenten-1-one is also obtained. These results are shown in Figures 3.3.2-3 and 3.3.2-4. It is seen that in the presence of copper ion, both cyclopentanone and cyclopentanol can be photooxidized to 2-cyclopenten-1-one. Figure 3.3.2-5 presents the results of altering various parameters during the irradiation. In the absence of oxygen, cyclopentanol is the original product and then cyclopentanone is produced. When copper ion is added, 2-cyclopenten-1-ol is produced immediately and the

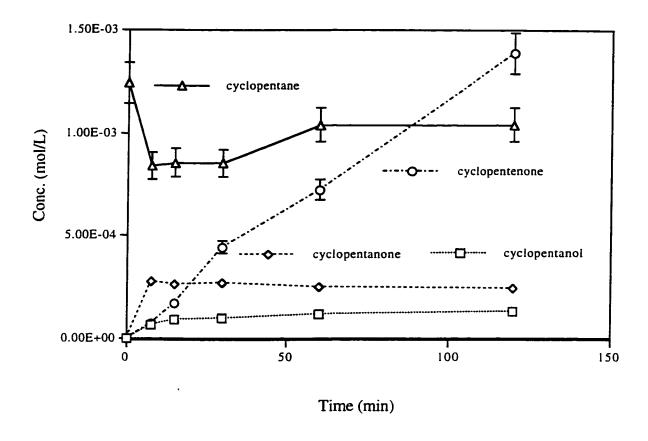


Figure 3.3.2-2. Photolysis of cyclopentane in the presence of 0.5 mM copper ion.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ;  $[Cu^{2+}] = 0.5 \text{ mM}$ ;  $pH = 1.1 \text{ (HClO}_4)$ ;  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ;

T = 25 °C; I = 8.27 x 10<sup>-6</sup> Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm. Oxygen carrying cyclopentane was bubbled for 20 min at the rate of 30 mL/min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

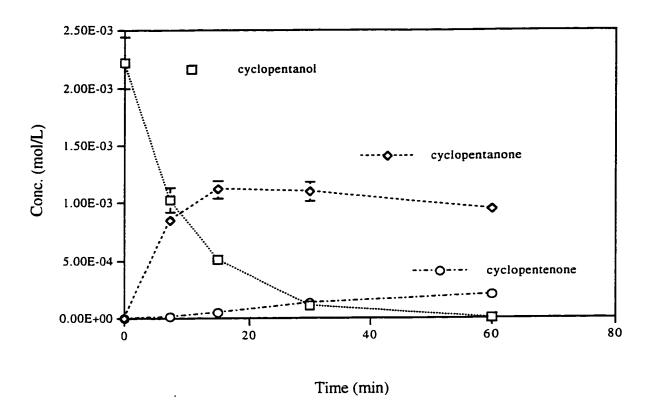
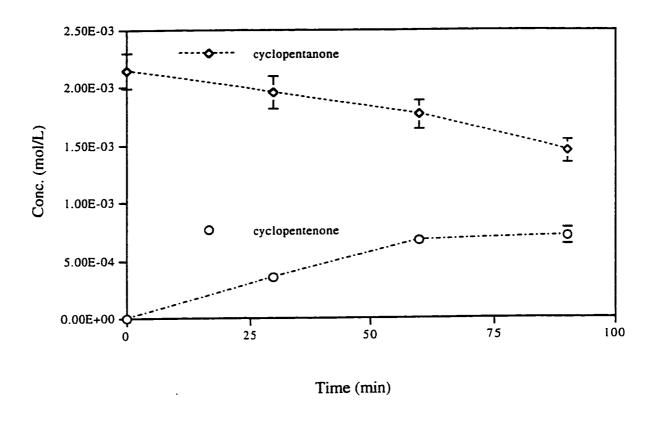


Figure 3.3.2-3. Photolysis of cyclopentanol in the presence of 0.5 mM copper ion.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ;  $[Cu^{2+}] = 0.5 \text{ mM}$ ;  $pH = 1.1 \text{ (HClO}_4)$ ;  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ;  $T = 25 \, ^{\circ}\text{C}$ ; No filter.



**Figure 3.3.2-4**. Photolysis of cyclopentanone in the presence of 0.5 mM copper ion.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8$  mM;  $[Cu^{2+}] = 0.5$  mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 145$  mL; T = 25 °C; No filter.

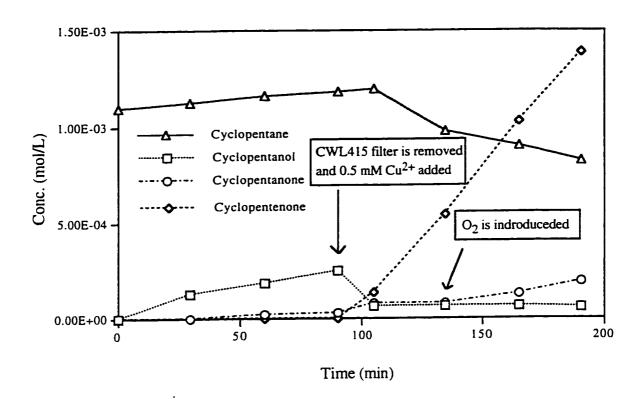


Figure 3.3.2-5. Photoproduction of cyclopentanol, cyclopentanone and 2-cyclopenten-1-one.

 $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8$  mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 145$  mL; T = 25 °C; No filter. Bubbling rate is 30 mL/min. Nitrogen carrying cyclopentane is bubbled for 20 min before irradiation.

cyclopentanol concentration decreases quickly. When oxygen is introduced, cyclopentanone production is faster.

In the photolysis of cyclopentane with copper ion in solution, besides 2-cyclopenten-1-one, small amounts of cyclopentene and of 2-cyclopenten-1-ol have also been detected.

# 3.3.3 Production of $[UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O$

As mentioned previously, a pale yellow precipitate was produced during the photooxidation of some organic substances by excited uranyl ion. In the presence of oxygen, at pH = 1 and using the band-pass filter CWL415, irradiation (3 h) of a uranyl solution saturated with cyclopentane, yielded no precipitate. However when the light intensity was increased (no filter), a precipitate was found after 10 min of irradiation. In this case, the precipitate is more readily produced than in the isobutane system. When the lamp power was decreased from 880 W to 300 W or the irradiation hole from 12 cm2 to 4 cm2 (this decreases the light intensity but still keeps a wide range of light wavelength), after 3 hours irradiation no precipitate was found. When the bandpass filter CWL415 (low light intensity, 415 nm) was used but the pH was changed from 1.1 to 3.0, a precipitate appeared. These results indicate that a high light intensity and a high pH favor the production of a precipitate. Light wavelength looks having no significant influence on the

production of the precipitate. This means that the mechanism of producing the precipitate is related to the excited uranyl ion concentration, photoproduced intermediates and other proton-involving reactions.

A number of organic reagents were studied, such as pentane, octane, pentanol, pentanone, cyclopentane, cyclopentanol and pentanoic acid, and they all produced the same colored precipitate. Different acids, such as  $HClO_4$ ,  $H_2SO_4$  and  $HNO_3$ , were also investigated and a precipitate was produced in each case. The precipitates produced from different organic substances or different acids have the same color. They are not soluble in common organic solvents such as methanol, acetone and chloroform. It was found that using an alcohol or ketone as a starting material, instead of alkanes, give a higher production rate of precipitate.

When there is  $S_2O_8^{2^-}$  in the solution (about 9 mM), irradiation of cyclopentane still produced a precipitate. However, when cyclopentanol was used as the original substance, no precipitate is observed. **Table** 3.3.3-1 summarizes these results.

**Table 3.3.3-1.** Production of precipitate under different conditions.

System	no S <sub>2</sub> O <sub>8</sub> <sup>2-</sup>	with S <sub>2</sub> O <sub>8</sub> <sup>2-</sup>
O <sub>2</sub> + UO <sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>	no ppt	
$O_2 + UO_2^{2+} + C_5H_{10}$	ppt (yellow)	ppt (yellow)
$N_2 + UO_2^{2+} + C_5H_{10}$	ppt (black)	ppt (black)
$O_2 + UO_2^{2+} + C_5H_9OH$	ppt (yellow)	no ppt

a)  $CuSO_4$  filter;  $[S_2O_8^{2-}] = 9$  mM; Irradiation time = 2 hours.

Whenever precipitate appears, there is always a positive test for peroxide. In the absence of oxygen, peroxydisulfate and other oxidants,  $U^{4*}(aq)$  has also been found.

# 3.3.4 Analysis of $[UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O$

The photoproduction of a precipitate in uranyl solution saturated with organic substances has not been reported previously. To understand this process, the precipitate must be identified. Spectrophotometric method and delayed neutron counting methods were used to determine the uranium content. Analysis results of uranium content of the precipitates produced from different organic systems along with an authentic  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$  sample are listed in **Table** 3.3.4-1. It can be seen that all these experimental values are close to the calculated value of 69.6% for the formula:  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$ .

The results of the C,H,N-elemental analysis are shown in **Table** 3.3.4-2. It can be seen that the hydrogen content of synthesized  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$  is very close to that of photoproduced precipitate. The calculated value for  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$  is 1.18% and the average value for the precipitate is 1.10%. Another fact is that almost no carbon was found in this precipitate. This means that the precipitate is not an organic substance. This is also consistent with the fact that it does not dissolve in common organic solvents.

A titration method was used for the analysis of the peroxide content. The results are listed in **Table** 3.3.4-3. The infrared spectra of the precipitates produced by different methods are very similar to each other, and to that of the synthesized  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$ . **Figure** 3.3.4-1 shows the spectrum of one of the precipitates and that of an authentic  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$  sample. There are several peaks that will be discussed in Chapter 4. All these analysis results indicate that the precipitates have the same formula  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$ .

# 3.3.5 Production of $[UO_2(O_2)_n]^m$

As mentioned in section 3.3.2, irradiation of cyclopentane produces a precipitate of  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$ . It has been also found that when this solution is continuously irradiated (about 6 hours of intense irradiation with only the use of copper ion solution as filter), the precipitate decreases and then disappears, and the solution turns to a deep yellow color. After the uranyl ions are precipitated with KOH solution and the solid removed by filtration, the deep yellow color remains. When acid was added to the solution, this color disappears and it returns again upon addition of sufficient base. It is found that pH = 3 is the color turning point. This yellow colored substance could not be extracted with organic solvents such as alcohol, ketone, chloroform or benzene and is not precipitated by many metal

Table 3.3.4-1. Uranium content analysis.a

Organic reagent	acid	በ <sub>ቆ</sub> p	ህ% <sup>c</sup>
Cyclopentanone	HNO <sub>3</sub>	68.8	68.9
Cyclopentanol	HNO <sub>3</sub>	69.4	69.3
Cyclopentanol	HClO₄	67.7	69.6
t-butanol	HClO₄	68.7	70.0
Octanol	HClO₄	68.7	69.0
Cyclopentane	HClO₄	66.6	-
Cyclopentane	HNO <sub>3</sub>	67.8	
Pentanonic acid	HClO₄	70.4	-
Pentanol	HClO₄	69.1	-
Butanol	HClO₄	65.6	-
$UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O^d$	HNO <sub>3</sub>	69.6	68.9
UO <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub> ·3.5H <sub>2</sub> O	$\rm H_2O$	58.2	

a) The organic reagent is dissolved in uranyl solution with acid in it and irradiated. The produced precipitate is then separated and dried for above analysis.

b) Measured by Delayed Neutron Counting Method (by Saskatchewan Research Council).

c) Measured by Spectrophotometric Method.

d) synthized (not by photolysis).

Table 3.3.4-2. Analysis of carbon, hydrogen, and nitrogen.

Expt#	С¥	H%	N%
1ª	0.23	1.10	0.02
1ª	0.13	1.06	0.03
2 <sup>b</sup>	0.05	1.19	0.01
2 <sup>b</sup>	0.12	1.03	0.03

a) The precipitate is produced by irradiation of cyclopentanol-uranyl nitrate solution.

b) Synthesized  $UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$ .

Table 3.3.4-3. Analysis of peroxide content.

Species	O <sub>2</sub> <sup>2-</sup> %
$UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$	9.47% (calculated by formula)
$UO_2(O_2) \cdot 2H_2O$ (synthesized)	9.57%
Photoproduced Precipitate	9.30%

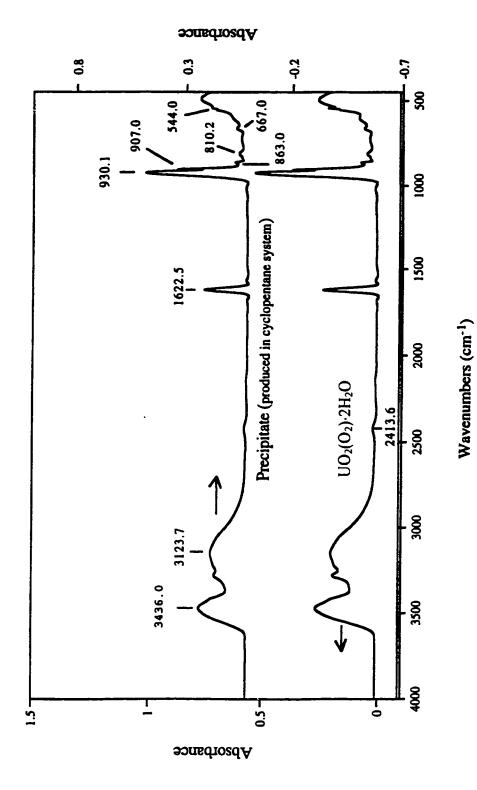
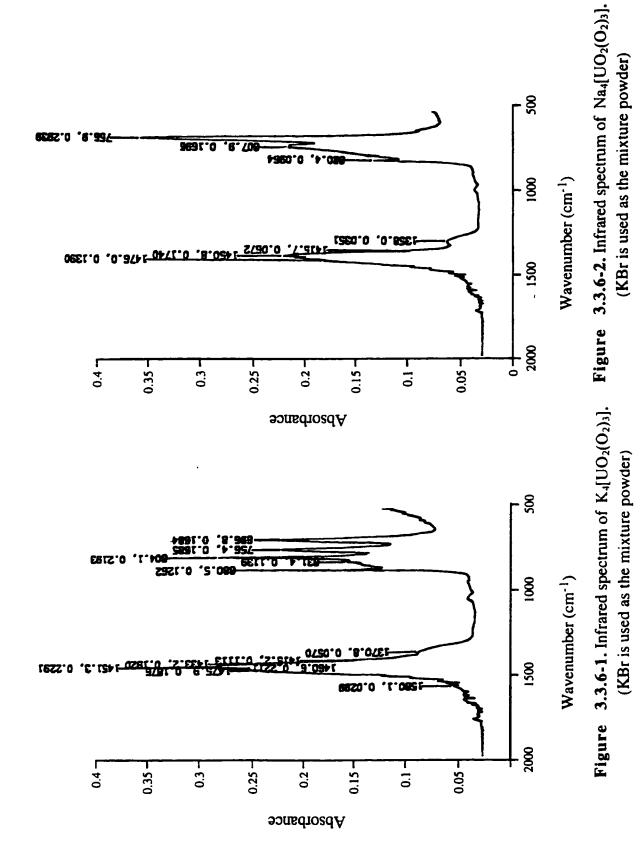


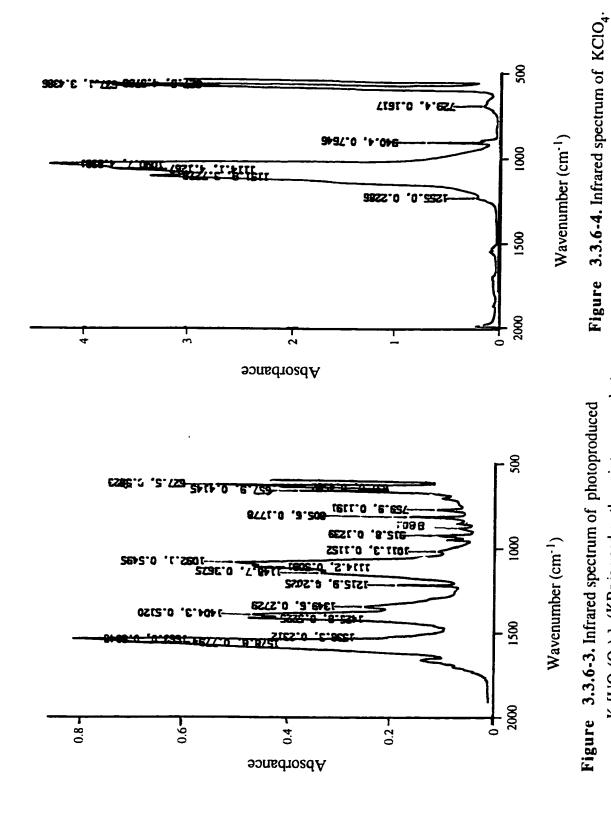
Figure 3.3.4-1. Infrared spectrum of UO<sub>2</sub>(O<sub>2</sub>)·2H<sub>2</sub>O and the photoproduced precipitate. (KBr is used as the mixture powder)

ions ( $Fe^{2+}$ ,  $Cu^{2+}$ ,  $Co^{2+}$ ,  $Ba^{2+}$ ,  $Mn^{2+}$ ,  $Hg^{2+}$ ,  $Ni^{2+}$ ,  $Cd^{2+}$ ,  $Ag^{+}$ ,  $Ce^{3+}$ ,  $Cr^{3+}$ ).

# 3.3.6 Analysis of $[UO_2(O_2)_n]^{m-1}$

This deep yellow solution is found to contain uranium and peroxides. On the base of all of the above information, this deep yellow substance is presumed to be a uranium peroxide compound with the formula of  $[UO_2(O_2)_n]^{m-1}$ . To prove this,  $K_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]$  was synthesized according to the method described in Section 2.1. This synthesized material also shows a deep yellow color when dissolved in water, and also has the same color-change properties at different acidities with the color occurring at the same pH. Figures 3.3.6-1 and 3.3.6-2 are the IR spectra of prepared  $K_4UO_2(O_2)_3$  and  $Na_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]_4$ respectively. The absorption bands are consistent with that reported for  $K_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]$ . Since KBr is the inactive reagent in the IR spectrum, to decrease the interference for detecting the IR spectrum of the deep yellow substance, HBr was chosen to adjust the acidity. Figures 3.3.6-3 and 3.3.6-4 are the IR spectra of the photoproduced deep yellow precipitate and KClO, respectively. The precipitate was obtained using the same procedure as used in the preparation of  $K_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]$ . The main interference substance is  $KClO_4$  (its solubility in water is small but a certain amount still remains in solution). From the comparison of these spectra, it can be concluded that  $UO_2(O_2)_3^{4}$  (or  $[UO_2(O_2)_n]^{m}$  n = 2,3)





(KBr is used as the mixture powder)

 $K_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]$ . (KBr is used as the mixture powder)

175

is the substance which is photoproduced. The assignments of the absorption bands shown in these figures will be discussed in Chapter 4.

To check for the photooxidation ability of  $UO_2(O_2)_3^{4-}$ , a solution of  $Na_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]$  (0.002 mole/1; pH = 7) was prepared, and its absorption spectrum measured. The absorption spectrum of Na<sub>4</sub>[UO<sub>2</sub>(O<sub>2</sub>),] is quite different from that of  $UO_2^{2+}$ . The molar extinction coefficient of  $Na_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]$  is 180  $M^{-1}$  cm<sup>-1</sup> at 414 nm. This value is much higher than the value of 7.8 M<sup>1</sup>s<sup>-1</sup> for uranyl ion. This compound is soluble in water. A  $Na_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]$  solution was saturated with cyclopentane and irradiated in the presence of a CWL415 band-pass filter and a copper ion solution filter (high light intensity) , respectively. In both cases, no cyclopentanol or cyclopentanone has been found. So it appear  $UO_2(O_2)_3^{4-}$  is not particularly photochemically active. However, when this solution was irradiated for about 8 hours, cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone were detected. In this case,  $UO_{2}(O_{2}) \cdot 2H_{2}O_{2}$  was also observed. This probably reflects the equilibrium between  ${\rm UO_2\,(O_2)_3}^{4^-}$ ,  ${\rm UO_2\,(O_2)}$ ,  ${\rm UO_2^{2^+}}$ , with the production of cyclopentanol and cyclopentanone being due to UO,2+. When the deep yellow solution is irradiated continuously (for about 8 hours), a precipitate is formed again, but this precipitate is different from UO, (O,) · 2H,O. It has a range of color from light yellow to brown. The viscosityies are different between these precipitates. The brown precipitate is a solid and is

soluble in methanol and acetone. No uranium was found in this precipitate. The analysis of C, H, N contents of this precipitate are 62.97%, 6.99% and 0.42%, respectively (N is an impurity). The mass ratio of H/C for this precipitate is 0.111/1. This value is between the mass ratio of 7H/5C (0.117) and the mass ratio of 6H/5C (0.101). These results suggest an organic polymer with the following repeating units:

# 3.3.7 Photolysis of Cyclopentane and Hydrogen Peroxide System

Hydrogen peroxide absorbs in the range 190 - 350 nm. It is reported that the photoreaction in this range is: $^{139}$ 

$$H_2O_2 \longrightarrow 2HO \cdot$$
 (3.3.7-1)

If aqueous cyclopentane and  $\rm H_2O_2$  is irradiated with only a copper ion solution filter (absorbing below 300 nm), one

expects cyclopentane to be oxidized. To compare with our uranyl system, some photolysis experiments of aqueous  $H_2O_2$  and cyclopentane were carried out. The results are summarized in the following equations:

$$CpH_2 + H_2O_2 \xrightarrow{Thermal, 25^0C}$$
 no oxidation products (3.3.7-2)

$$CpH_2 + H_2O_2 \xrightarrow{hV} CpHOH (35\%) + CpO (65\%)$$
 (3.3.7-3)

$$CpH_2 + H_2O_2 \xrightarrow{hv, Cu^{2+}} CpHOH (35\%) + CpO (65\%)$$
 (3.3.7-4) (no CpOene)

where pH = 1.08;  $[S_2O_8^{2-}]$  = 30 mM;  $[Cu^{2+}]$  = 0.5 mM.

The same ratio of CpHOH to CpO was obtained as that in the irradiation of the  $CpH_2 + UO_2^{2^*}$  system, but no CpOene was found even though there was copper ion in the solution. It is seen that in this system, the products ratio is the same as in the uranyl system, but the effect of copper ion is quite different.

#### 3.4 Photolysis of Cyclohexane

The solubility of cyclohexane in water is reported as 0.69 mM,  $^{138}$  and the value measured in this work is 0.613  $\pm$  0.018. When cyclohexane-saturated uranyl solutions kept

under nitrogen were irradiated, very little alcohol was found. A quantum yield of 0.0025 was obtained (**Figure** 3.4-1) In the presence of oxygen, the initial quantum yields of alcohol and ketone were  $0.028 \pm 0.003$  and  $0.027 \pm 0.003$ , respectively (**Figure** 3.4-2). When the light intensity was decreased to 45%, about the same initial quantum yields  $(0.025 \pm 0.002, 0.025 \pm 0.002)$  were obtained. In the presence of 1 mM peroxydisulfate, the quantum yields were  $0.069 \pm 0.0035$  for the cyclohexanone and  $0.046 \pm 0.0038$  for the cyclohexanol (**Figure** 3.4-3). It was also noticed that different sources of cyclohexane gave different results. An older source gave higher quantum yield. This could be due to the exposure of the cyclohexane to air.

#### 3.5 Photolysis of Pentane

The solubility of pentane in water is 0.58 mM. <sup>138</sup> In n-pentane, there are both primary and secondary hydrogen atoms and it is expected to form several products depending upon where hydrogen abstraction occurs. In the irradiation of pentane-saturated uranyl solution, higher light intensity (GG400 filter) was used in order to form detectable amounts of products. The following products were found by GC-MS analysis.

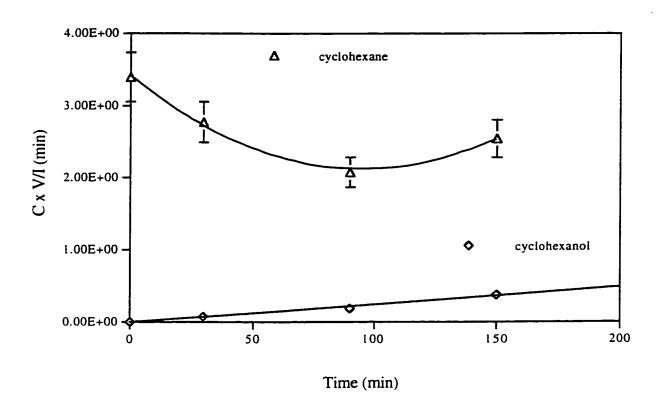


Figure 3.4-1. Relationship of [Products] x Volume/(Light intensity) with irradiation time in the photolysis of cyclohexane in the presence of nitrogen.

[UO<sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>] = 34.8 mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad}$  = 145 mL; T = 25 °C; I = 8.27 x 10<sup>-6</sup> Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm. Saturated with cyclohexane.

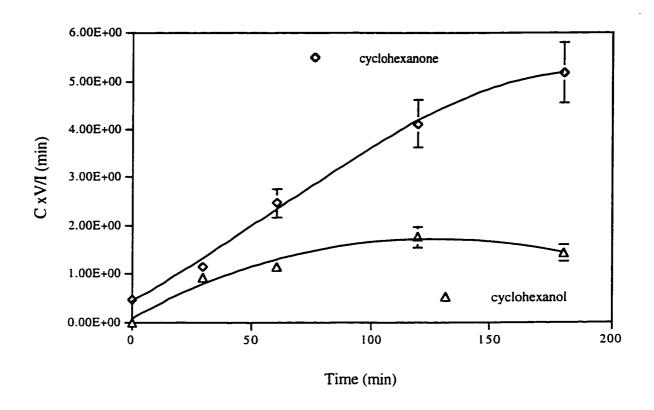


Figure 3.4-2. Relationship of [Products] x Volume/(Light intensity) with irradiation time in the photolysis of cyclohexane in the presence of oxygen.

[UO<sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>] = 34.8 mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>); 
$$V_{irrad}$$
 = 175 mL; T = 25 °C; I = 8.27 x 10<sup>-6</sup> Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm. Saturated with cyclohexane.

Curve fitting equations:

## Cyclohexanone:

$$y = -6.34E-07x^3 + 1.09E-04x^2 + 2.74E-02x + 4.07E-01$$
  $r^2 = 9.96E-01$ 

## Cyclohexanol:

$$y = 5.36E-08x^3 - 1.20E-04x^2 + 2.75E-02x + 4.55E-02$$
  $r^2 = 9.75E-01$ 

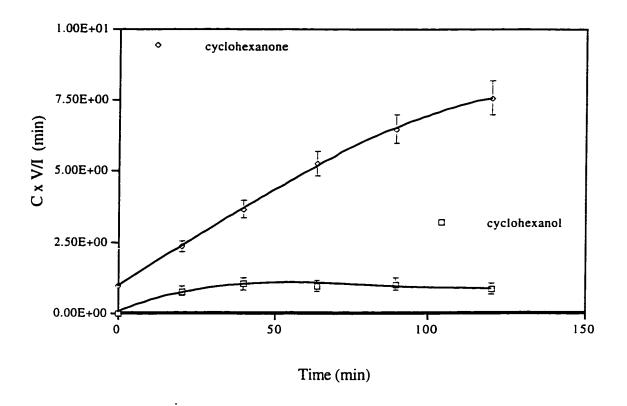


Figure 3.4-3. Relationship of [Products] x Volume/(Light Intensity) with irradiation time in the presence of 1 mM  $S_2O_8^{2-}$ .

[UO<sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>] = 34.8 mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad}$ =175 mL; T = 25 °C; I = 8.27 x 10<sup>-6</sup> Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm. Oxygen carrying cyclohexane was bubbled for 30 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

# Curve fitting equations:

Cyclohexanone: 
$$y = -1.20E-06x^3 + 2.79E-05x^2 + 6.90E-02x + 9.65E-01$$
  
 $r^2 = 1.00E+00$ 

Cyclohexanol: 
$$y = 2.53E-06x^3 - 6.30E-04x^2 + 4.62E-02x + 2.86E-02$$
  
 $r^2 = 9.70E-01$ 

The initial production rates for ketones and alcohols in solution bubbled with nitrogen are about the same (**Figure** 3.5-1). These results are different from the cases of isobutane, cyclopentane and cyclohexane, where, in the presence of nitrogen, only alcohol (in isobutane) was found or ketone is formed very slowly (in cyclopentane and cyclohexane). The total quantum yields of alcohol and ketone are estimated to be 0.008. In the presence of oxygen and 1 mM peroxydisulfate, the initial quantum yields of 3-pentanol, 2-pentanol, 3-pentanone and 2-pentanone are 0.0026, 0.0030, 0.0130 ± 0.0007, 0.015 ± 0.0008, respectively (**Figure** 3.5-2).

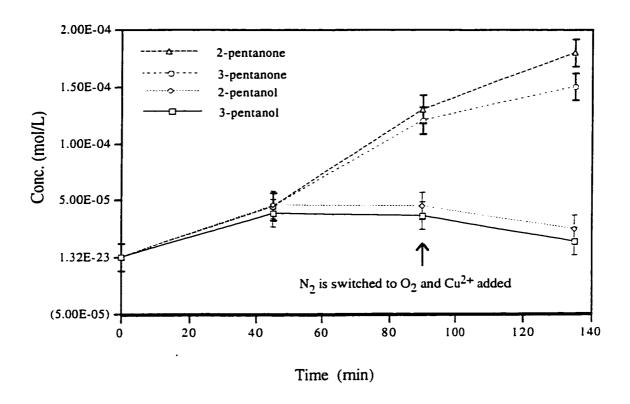


Figure 3.5-1 Photolysis of n-pentane with nitrogen and then with oxygen.

 $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $V_{irrad} = 175 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C; GG400 filter. (bubbling n-pentane with nitrogen for 30 min before irradiation).

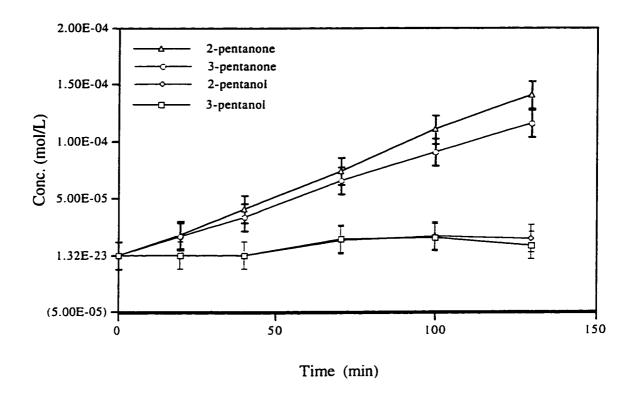


Figure 3.5-2. Effect of  $S_2O_8^{2-}$  on the photolysis of n-pentane. [UO<sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>] = 34.8 mM; [K<sub>2</sub>S<sub>2</sub>O<sub>8</sub>] = 1mM; pH = 1.1 (HClO<sub>4</sub>); V<sub>irrad</sub>=175 mL; T = 25 °C; I = 8.27 x 10<sup>-6</sup> Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr}$  = 415 nm; Oxygen carrying pentane was bubbled for 30 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled at the rate of 40 mL/min during irradiation.

<sup>134</sup> Sen, A. Platinum Metals Rev. 1991, 35(3), 126.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>135</sup> Baliga, B. T.; Whalley, E. Can. J. Chem. 1964, 42, 1019.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>136</sup> Moriyasu, M.; Yokoyama, Y.; Ikeda, S. *Inorg. Chem.* 1977, 39, 2199.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>137</sup> Price, L. C. AM. Assico. Petrol. Geol. Bull. 1976, 60, 230.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>138</sup> Nelson, H. Q. Rec. Trav. Chim. 1968, 87, 528.

<sup>139</sup> Hideo, O. Photochemstry of Small Molecules; Wiley: New York, 1978; Chapter 7.

#### 4. DISCUSSION

4.1 Isobutane System in the Absence of  $K_2S_2O_8$ 

#### 4.1.1 Discussion of Results

As mentioned in the introduction, excited uranyl ion is a very powerful oxidant. In the oxidation of organic substances with functional groups, such as alcohol, aldehyde, hydrazine and some carboxylic acids, the quantum yields for the organic substances are relatively high (0.4-0.7). In some cases, a quantum yield as high as 0.7 has been attained for U4\*(aq).140 In the oxidation of isobutane, the observed value of the quantum yield for tertiary-butyl alcohol formation is about 0.03. However, the solubility is limited at room pressure. At ca. one atmosphere pressure of isobutane, only about 7% of the electronically excited uranyl ion is quenched by isobutane. If the pressure were increased so that percent quenching approached to 100%, then the limiting quantum yield would be about 0.5. In the oxidation of methanol, it is generally accepted that the first step is the abstraction of the  $\alpha$ -hydrogen atom (see

Chapter 1). The strength of this  $\alpha$ -hydrogen carbon bond (HOCH<sub>2</sub>-H) is known to be 93 kcal/mol, which is about the same as that of the tertiary hydrogen carbon bond in isobutane ((CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>C-H, 93.6  $\pm$  0.5 kcal/mol). By contrast, the strong primary C-H bond does not appear to undergo abstraction as only trace amounts of the anticipated products are found. The major product is tertiary butyl alcohol, the percentage being greater than 90% of the loss of isobutane.

The large amount of tertiary butyl alcohol and the small amount of isobutene can be attributed to C-H bond cleavage, however there are traces of products that can also be attributed to C-C bond cleavage (Table 3.1.4-1). In the absence of oxygen and pH = 1,  $U^{4+}(aq)$  was found. When the pH was changed to pH = 3,  $UO_2^+$  was also detected. Based on these facts, the following mechanism is proposed, where BH, B· and BOH designate isobutane, tertiary butyl radical and tertiary butyl alcohol, respectively.

The first step is the formation of the excited uranyl ion (for convenience, only one coordinated water molecule of uranyl ion is indicated):

$$H_2OUO_2^{2+} \xrightarrow{hv} * [H_2OUO_2^{2+}]$$
 (4.1.1-1)

The excited uranyl ion reacts with isobutane as follows:

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] + BH \xrightarrow{k_q} * [H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}]$$
 (4.1.1-2)

The  $*[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}]$  immediately decomposes according to:

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_a} UO_2^+ + B^- + H^+$$
 (4.1.1-3)

The production of  $UO_2^+$  and  $B_1^-$  is analogous to the photooxidation of functionalized organic substances by  $^*UO_2^{\ 2^+}$ .  $^{67,100,105,142,143}$  The production of free radical  $B_1^-$  is then oxidized by  $UO_2^{\ 2^+}$ .

$$UO_2^{2+} + B+ \longrightarrow UO_2^{+} + B^{+}$$
 (4.1.1-4)

From B, the following products are produced (bold face is used for the products that have been found in this work):

$$B^{+} + H_{2}O \longrightarrow BOH + H^{+}$$
 (major) (4.1.1-5)

$$B^{\dagger} \longrightarrow isobutene + H^{\dagger}$$
 (minor) (4.1.1-6)

Since other products containing different amounts of C are found, C-C bond cleavage may occur:

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \longrightarrow H_2OUO_2^{2+} + \cdot CH(CH_3)_2 + \cdot CH_3$$
 (4.1.1-7)

In alcohol systems, C-C bond cleavage was also reported. 144,145 Free-radical transfer reactions may subsequently occur:

$$\cdot$$
CH(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub> + BH  $\longrightarrow$  CH<sub>3</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> (propane) + B· (4.1.1-8)

Analogous to  $B \cdot$ , the isopropyl radical can be oxidized by  $UO_2^{2+}$ :

$$\cdot CH(CH_3)_2 + UO_2^{2+} \longrightarrow UO_2^{+} + \cdot CH(CH_3)_2 \qquad (4.1.1-9)$$

$$^{\dagger}CH(CH_3)_2 \longrightarrow CH_2=CHCH_3 \text{ (propene)} + H^{\dagger}$$
 (4.1.1-10)

$$^{+}CH(CH_3)_2 + H_2O \longrightarrow (CH_3)_2CHOH + H^{+}$$
 (4.1.1-11)

Analogous reactions for ·CH, are:

$$\cdot CH_1 + BH \longrightarrow CH_4 + B \cdot (4.1.1-12)$$

$$-CH_3 + \cdot CH_3 \longrightarrow CH_3CH_3 \qquad (4.1.1-13)$$

$$-CH_3 + UO_2^{2+} + H_2O \longrightarrow CH_3OH + UO_2^{+} + H^{+}$$
 (4.1.1-14)

Some of the alkyl radicals may possibly be oxidized by  $UO_2^*$  or  $*UO_2^{2+}$  as well, in analogy to 4.1.1-4 and 4.1.1-9.  $UO_2^*$  produced in the above reactions can disproportionate:<sup>32</sup>

$$2UO_{2}^{+} + 4H^{+} \longrightarrow UO_{2}^{2+} + U^{4+} + 2H_{2}O$$
 (4.1.1-15)

From bond-energy considerations, the methyl radical should have a strong ability to abstract a hydrogen from other hydrocarbons. The possible radicals produced along with primary species are shown below:

(g) 
$$CH_2CH_3$$
 (h)  $CH_2CH_2CH_3$  (i)  $CH=CHCH_3$ 

Products reflecting the existence of the above radicals have been found in our experiments. Their subsequent bimolecular processes can lead to the observed  $C_7$  and  $C_8$  species:

$$CH_3 \qquad CH_3 \qquad CH_3 \qquad CH_3 \qquad CH_3 \qquad CH_2-CHCH_3 \qquad CH_2-CHCH_3 \qquad CH_2-CHCH_3 \qquad (2.5-dimethyl-1-hexene)$$

$$CH_3$$
  $CH_3$   $CH_3$   $CH_3$   $CH_3$   $CH_2$   $CH_2$   $CH_3$   $CH_3$   $CH_3$   $CH_4$   $CH_5$   $CH_5$   $CH_6$   $CH_7$   $CH_8$   $CH_8$   $CH_8$   $CH_8$   $CH_9$   $CH_9$ 

CH<sub>3</sub>

$$CH_{2}CHCH_{3} + CH=CHCH_{3} \longrightarrow CH_{3}CHCH_{2}-CH=CHCH_{3}$$

$$(5-methyl-2-hexene)$$

$$(4.1.1-23)$$

$$CH_3$$
  $CH_3$   $CH_3$   $CH_2CHCH_3$  +  $CH_2CH_3$   $CH_3CHCH_2-CH_2CH_3$   $(2-methylpentane)$   $(4.1.1-25)$ 

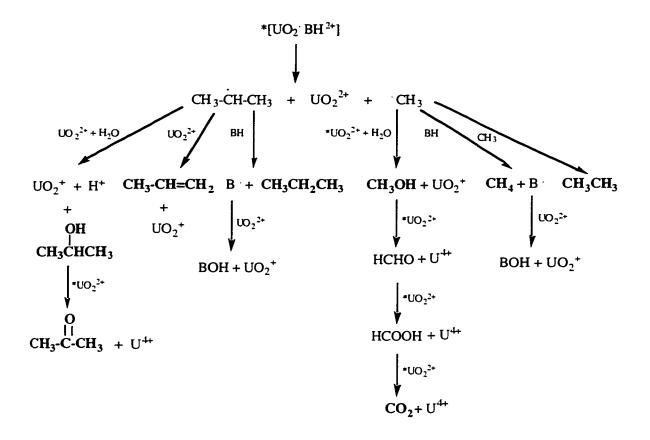
$$\begin{array}{c} \text{CH}_3 \\ \text{CH}_2\text{CHCH}_3 \\ + \text{CH}_2\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3 \\ \hline \end{array} \begin{array}{c} \text{CH}_3 \\ \text{CH}_3\text{CHCH}_2\text{-CH}_2\text{CH}_3 \\ \text{(2-methylhexane)} \end{array}$$

$$\cdot$$
 CH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> +  $\cdot$  CH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>  $\longrightarrow$  CH<sub>3</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>-CH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> (n-pentane) (4.1.1-28)

The product of the combination of two t-butyl radicals (reaction 4.1.1-21) might be expected to have a relatively high concentration, but this was not found to be the case in

this work. In gas-phase at 25 °C, the rate of disproportionation is about ten times that of the recombination reaction. 146 Disproportionation may occur under our conditions; however it seems likely that the tertiary butyl radical may be consumed, at least in part due to the reaction with UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup>. Other products listed in **Table** 3.1.4-1, acetone, methanol, 2-propanol and carbon dioxide, were also detected. **Figure** 4.1.1-1 shows possible reactions that could have produced these minor products. However, the total amount of these degradation products is less than 1% of that of t-butyl alcohol.

From the mass balance experiments (**Tables** 3.1.2-1,3.1.2-2,3.1.2-3) and the results of the measurement of minor products, it is seen that the total amount of isobutane, isobutene, and the minor products is about 88% of the total loss of isobutane. This suggests that minor amounts of other products remine unidentified. Electron balance can be performed through the measurement of the reduction product  $U^{4+}(aq)$  and the oxidation products. In the absence of oxygen,  $U^{4+}(aq)$  was found (**Table** 3.1.5-1) and it can be seen that the amount of t-butanol is about 77% of the amount of  $U^{4+}(aq)$ . If t-butanol is the only oxidation product, these two values should be equal to each other. As discussed in Chapter 1, an alcohol with  $\alpha$ -hydrogen can be readily



**Figure 4.1.1-1.** Schematic diagram of the production of minor products.

oxidized to a carboxylic acid. Since isopropanol and methanol are found, carboxylic acids might be produced in our system. Carboxylic acids can not be detected by our GC column. These acid products could account for the missing products. Since oxidation to acid rather than to an alcohol gives more electrons, it is expected that there would be more U<sup>4+</sup>(aq) found than there is loss of isobutane, as shown in **Table** 3.1.5-1.

In the presence of oxygen and at pH = 3, irradiation of isobutane yields a yellow precipitate. This precipitate has the same color and solubility properties as that found in the cyclopentane system (see Section 4.3). It could be  $[UO_2(O_2)]\cdot 2H_2O$ , and this will be discussed in Section 4.4.

Addition of oxygen affects the organic products. In the absence of oxygen, t-butanol is the predominant product. However, acetone is produced once oxygen is introduced into the solution (**Figure** 3.1.12-1). This is because oxygen can react with t-butyl radical ( $B \cdot$ ), and the resulting alkyl peroxide radical can then lead to the formation of acetone: <sup>147</sup>

$$B \cdot + O_2 \longrightarrow BOO \cdot$$
 (4.1.1-29)<sup>148</sup>  
 $k = 1 \times 10^9 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{s}^{-1}$ 

$$2BOO \cdot \longrightarrow 2BO \cdot + O_2$$
 (4.1.1-30)<sup>149</sup>  
 $k = 4 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ 

BO· 
$$\longrightarrow$$
 (CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>CO + ·CH<sub>3</sub> (4.1.1-31) <sup>147,148,150,151,152,153</sup>

(4.1.1-32)

 $BO \cdot + BH \longrightarrow BOH + B \cdot$ 

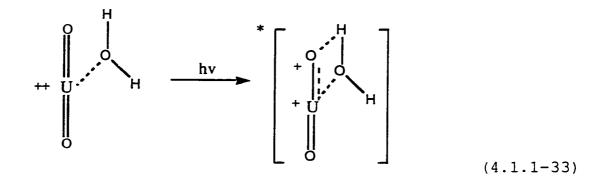
The effect of the addition of F<sup>-</sup> to the solution is noteworthy. The coordination reaction of F<sup>-</sup> and  $H_2PO_4^-$  to  $UO_2^{2^+}$  shifts the absorption of  $UO_2^{2^+}$ . Both F<sup>-</sup> and  $HPO_4^{2^-}$  shift the absorption of  $UO_2^{2^+}$  to the red by about 7 nm and greatly increase the life-time of  $*UO_2^{2^+}$  (to  $\sim 160~\mu s$ ). However, F<sup>-</sup> and  $H_2PO_4^-$  have much different effects on the oxidation ability of  $*UO_2^{2^+}$ . The red shift of the absorption spectrum of  $UO_2^{2^+}$  could be due to the strong coordination role of F<sup>-</sup> or  $H_2PO_4^-$  in the equatorial plane of  $UO_2^{2^+}$ , which weakens the bonds of the axial oxygens and slightly diminishes the gap between the filled p-orbital and non-bonding orbital of  $UO_2^{2^+}$  (see Chapter 1). It is reported that the replacement of the water molecules in the  $UO_2^{2^+}$  equatorial plane by F<sup>-</sup> or  $H_2PO_4^-$  and  $HPO_4^{2^-}$  is the reason for the increased life-time of  $*UO_2^{2^+}$ .

It was also found that the emission spectra in fluoride solution and in  ${\rm ClO_4}^-$  solution are about the same except that a blue shift of 8 nm in F<sup>-</sup> system is observed. This means that the electronic structures of  ${^*{\rm UO_2}}^{2^+}$  in the above three systems should be similar. The blue shift indicates the difference in the solvation shell structure between  ${^*{\rm UO_2}}^{2^+}$  and  ${{\rm UO_2}}^{2^+}$  is diminished in the F<sup>-</sup> system. As described in

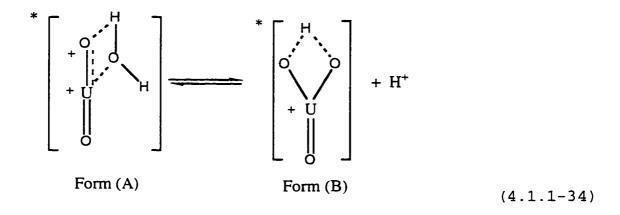
Chapter 1, electronic excitation of uranyl ion involves an electron transfer from the highest filled p-orbital to a non-bonding orbital on the uranium atom. A high-electron density anion, such as  $F^-$ , coordinating in the uranium equatorial plane is expected to increase the electron density of the non-bonding orbital of uranium atome, and thus decrease the oxidation potential of  $*UO_2^{2+}$ . Consistent with this is the fact that the potential of  $*UO_2^{2+}$  is 2.88 V in the  $ClO_4^-$  system whereas it is 2.4 V in the  $F^-$  system.<sup>23</sup>

There is oxygen exchange between  ${}^*\mathrm{UO_2}^{2^*}$  and water molecule in the  $\mathrm{HClO_4}$  system but no oxygen exchange occurs in the  $\mathrm{F}^-$  system, even though the alcohol is oxidized in the  $\mathrm{F}^-$  system. So It is noteworthy that in the  $\mathrm{F}^-$  system, the quantum yield for isobutane photolysis is zero while that for methanol it is not, as mentioned above, even though the tertiary hydrogen atom has about the same bond strength as that of  $\alpha$ -hydrogen bond in methanol. Another interesting fact is that in the systems of  $\mathrm{HClO_4}$ ,  $\mathrm{HNO_3}$ ,  $\mathrm{H_2SO_4}$ , and  $\mathrm{H_3PO_4}$ , the quantum yields for formation of  $\mathrm{U^{4^*}}(\mathrm{aq})$  are close to each other even though the excited uranyl ion has considerably different lifetimes in these systems. In these systems, the coordinated atoms are oxygen atoms.

From these facts, in the absence of a reducing reagent, the following micro-initial processes are proposed:



 $^*UO_2^{2^*}$  reacts with one of its coordinated water molecule to form a transitional complex  $^*[UO_2\cdots OH_2]^{2^*}$  that has been proposed by some researchers.  $^{85,86,154,155}$  Based on our experimental results and other reported facts, a reversible reaction between excited species is proposed, which is similar to that suggested by Formosinho and co-workers (see Chapter 1).  $^{88}$ 



Gaziev and coworkers proposed a similar process to explain the photostimulated oxygen exchange through  ${\rm UO_2}^{\circ}$ . 52

When isobutane is present, form (B) already interacts with a water molecule so the isobutane presumably reacts mainly with form (A) by two pathways:

Pathway (a) (one electron process):

and pathway (b) (two electron process):

 ${\rm UO_2H_2}^{2+}$  could reacts further via the following reactions:

$$U^{4+} + 2H_2O$$
 (major process)
$$U^{4+} + 2H_2O$$
 (major process)
$$UO_2^{2+} + H_2$$

$$(4.1.1-37)$$

Pathway (a) is a one-electron process. In the oxidation of

hydrocarbon derivatives, this mechanism is generally proposed. The UO<sub>2</sub> that is expected in pathway (a) is found in our system at pH = 3. With oxygen present, acetone is found as a final product of BOO·. This corroborates the presence of B·(see reactions (4.1.1-29) to (4.1.1-32). Pathway (b) is a two-electron process. It is proposed in the oxidation of the alcohol system to explain the fact that, in some cases, the quantum yield is greater than 0.5. In our system, the direct production of U<sup>4</sup>·(aq), that is expected to occur by pathway (b), is confirmed at pH = 3.1 by the following fact. In **Table** 3.1.5-2, It is found that when the irradiation is stopped, U<sup>4</sup>·(aq) concentration decreases and that of UO<sub>2</sub> increases. This means that under those conditions, the following reaction tends towards the reactant side:

$$2UO_2$$
 +  $4H$   $\longleftrightarrow$   $UO_2$  +  $U^{4*}$  +  $2H_2O$  (4.1.1-38)

Calculations based on the equilibrium constant (K = 1.7  $\times$   $10^6$ )  $^{157}$  also support this trend. The U<sup>4+</sup>(aq) that has been measured in this case must be directly produced rather than arising solely from the disproportionation of UO,  $^+$ 

In the oxidation of alcohol, Rofer-Depoorter and coworker suggested other pathways for production of  $U^{4+}(aq)$ :55

$$UO_2^+ + \cdot CHROH + 3H^+ \longrightarrow U^{4+} + RCHO + 2H_2O$$
 (4.1.1-39)

or:

$$2*(UO_2)^+ + RCH_2OH + 6H^+ \longrightarrow 2U^{4+} + RCHO + 4H_2O$$
 (4.1.1-40)

It is possible to have analogous reactions in the isobutane system:

$$UO_2^+ + B^- + 3H^+ \longrightarrow U^{4+} + BOH + H_2O$$
 (4.1.1-41)

or:

$$*UO_{2}^{+} + BH + 3H^{+} \longrightarrow U^{4+} + B + 2H_{2}O$$
 (4.1.1-42)

However at pH = 3.1, the reduction potential of  $UO_2$  is negative, and reaction (4.1.1-41) may be less likely to occur in our case. Sakuraba and co-workers disagreed with Depoters' mechanism for the production of  $U^{4+}(aq)$ . Even though both reactions (4.1.1-41) and (4.1.1-42) are

possible, they cannot account for hydrogen gas found in our system.

From the proposed mechanism, in addition to  $UO_2^*$  (from pathway (a)) and  $U^{4*}(aq)$  (from pathway (b)), hydrogen gas is also expected to be produced. When  $D_2O$  is used as the solvent in place of  $H_2O$ , trace amounts of HD are found. Production of HD is consistent with the expectation that one of the hydrogen atoms comes from isobutane.

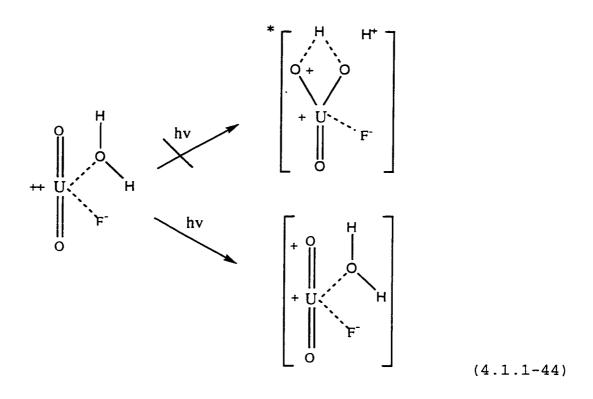
This mechanism is also in good agreement with the fact that the luminescence efficiency increases with increasing acid concentration. If form (B) in reaction (4.1.1-34) has a much greater decay constant than form (A), which is the case (see next Section), then when the acid concentration increases, the concentration of form (A) or the total concentration of form (A) and form (B) increases, and thus the luminescence efficiency increases. From our mechanism, luminescence efficiencies are expected to have the following expression. The symbols are those given in Appendix 1.

$$\phi_{f} = \frac{K2 + (k - H)[H^{+}]}{(K1 + (k - H))K2 + K1(k - H)[H^{+}]}$$
(4.1.1-43)

This expression has the same form as that reported by Formosinho and coworkers. 90

Depoorter and Rofer-Depoorter found that in the F system, no oxygen exchange occurs. This can be explained by our

proposed mechanism as follows. In the the presence of  $F^-$ , the potential of the excitation uranyl ion decreases from 2.88 V to 2.4 V, as previously mentioned, and thus it is not possible for  ${}^*UO_2^{2^+}$  to oxidize the water molecule as shown below:



i.e. form (B) can not be formed and no oxygen exchange is expected. The blue shift of the emission spectrum of the uranyl fluoride system supports the above explanation since it implies that the difference in solvation-shells between the excited and ground uranyl ions is less in the presence of F-.

The isotopic exchange results can be explained as follows: UO2 is generally assumed to be the intermediate for the O18 exchange of UO22 with a water molecule. 52 As UO2 is also an intermediate in the photochemistry of  $UO_2^{2+}$ , it is expected that irradiation should induce isotopic exchange. Gaziev and co-workers<sup>52</sup> found that irradiation of the uranyl solution caused O18 exchange with water, and that with an increase in the concentration of oxidant (that can oxidize  ${\rm UO_2}^{*}$ ), the  ${\rm O^{18}}$  exchange quantum yield decreases to a limiting value of 0.08. This can be explained by equation 4.1.1-34, where it can be seen that after excitation, the excited complex (form (A)) has a reversible reaction with form (B). In form (B), the oxygen from the water molecule and the oxygen from the uranyl ion are identical. Thus when form (B) returns to form (A), followed by a decay to  $UO_2^{2+}$ , half of the oxygens have been exchanged.

#### 4.1.2 Proposed kinetic mechanism

The following reactions are proposed as the major processes.

E1, E2 and E3 represent  $*[H_2OUO_2^*]$ ,  $*[HOUO_2^*]$  (They are Form (A) and Form (B), respectively. (see equation 4.1.1-34)) and  $*[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2^*}]$ , respectively.

The first step is activation by irradiation:

$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] \xrightarrow{I_a. hv} *[H_2OUO_2^{2+}]$$
 (see 4.1.1-1) (absorption)  $I_a = \text{rate of light absorption}$ 

The excited  $*[H_2OUO_2^{2+}]$  deactives via the following main pathways (reactions with the same starting species are distinguished by a, b, ...):

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2^*}] \xrightarrow{k_{f!}} [H_2OUO_2^{2^*}] + hv'$$
 (4.1.2-1a)
(fluorescence emission)  $(v > v')$ 

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2^*}] \xrightarrow{k_{nrl}} [H_2OUO_2^{2^*}] + \text{heat}$$
 (4.1.2-1b)

(radiationless deactivation)

 $*[H_2OUO_2^{2^*}]$  reacts with its coordinated water molecule:

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2^+}] \xrightarrow{k_{-H}}$$
 \*  $[HOUO_2^+] + H^+$  (4.1.2-1c)

Several groups also proposed similar reversible reactions. 160,161,162

In the presence of isobutane:

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] + BH \xrightarrow{k_{q1}} *[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}]$$
 (4.1.2-1d)

The base form  $*[HOUO_2^*]$  of equation (4.1.2-1c) has the following possible reactions:

\*
$$[HOUO_2^+] \xrightarrow{k_{nr2}} HOUO_2^+$$
 (4.1.2-2a)

$$HOUO_2^+ + H^+ \longrightarrow UO_2^{2+} + H_2O$$
 (4.1.2-3)

\*[
$$HOUO_2$$
]  $\xrightarrow{k_{nr3}}$   $UO_2$  +  $HO$ . (4.1.2-2b)

\*
$$[HOUO_2^+] \xrightarrow{k_{f2}} HOUO_2^+ + hv^-$$
 (4.1.2-2c)

\*[
$$HOUO_2$$
] +  $BH \xrightarrow{k_{q2}} HOUO_2$  +  $BH$  (4.1.2-2d)

This is also graphically illustrated in **Figure** 4.1.2-1. Most of hydroxyl radicals produced from reaction (4.1.2-2b) could recombine with  $UO_2^+$ , some may form  $H_2O_2$  and further reacts with  $UO_2^+$ , and so no net products can be observed. However, as will be discussed in the next Section, the photoinduced isotopic exchange still occurs.

\* $[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}]$  formed in reaction (4.1.2-1d) then decomposes according to:

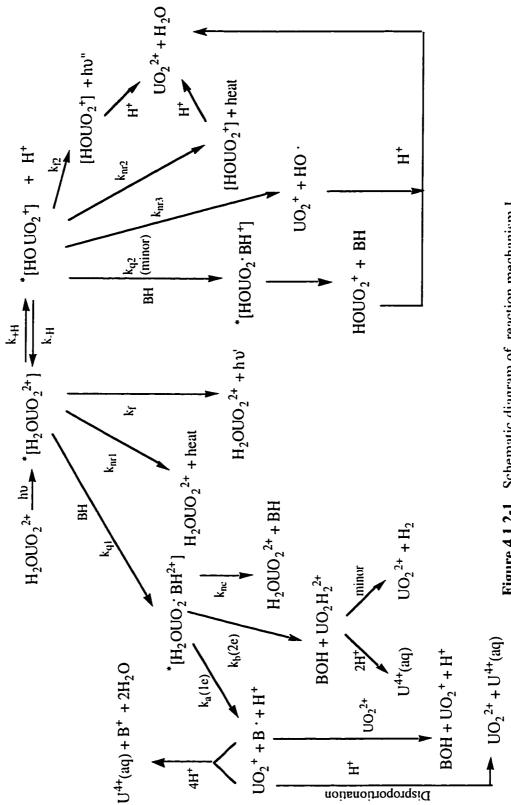


Figure 4.1.2-1. Schematic diagram of reaction mechanism I.

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{ka} UO_2^+ + B \cdot + H_3O^+$$
 (4.1.2-4a)  
(1 e<sup>-</sup> mech.)

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_b} BOH + UO_2H_2^{2+}$$
 (4.1.2-4b)  
(2 e<sup>-</sup> mech.)

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_{nc}} UO_2^{2+} + BH + H_2O$$
 (4.1.2-4c)

UO2H22+ decomposes as follows:

$$UO_2H_2^{2+} \longrightarrow U(OH)_2^{2+}$$
 (4.1.2-5a)

$$UO_2H_2^{2+} \longrightarrow UO_2^{2+} + H_2$$
 (4.1.2-5b)

These two processes are pathway (b) described previously. The  ${\rm UO_2}^{\bullet}$  produced can also disproportionate to  ${\rm U^{\bullet \bullet}(aq)}$ :

$$2UO_2^+ + 4H^+ \xrightarrow{k_d} UO_2^{2+} + U^{4+} + 2H_2O \quad k_d = 435 \text{ M}^{-2}\text{s}^{-1} \quad (4.1.2-6)^{34}$$

There are several possibilities for the decay of the free radical B. It can disproportionate through:

$$B \cdot + B \cdot \longrightarrow (CH_3)_2CH=CH_2 + BH$$
 (4.1.2-7)

or two B. can also combine:

$$B \cdot + B \cdot \longrightarrow (CH_3)_3 C - C(CH_3)_3 \qquad (4.1.2-8)$$

These reactions are not the major reactions because only trace amounts of B-B (2,2,3,3-tetramethylbutane) and a small amount of isobutene are found. Although the hydrolysis of isobutene is known, this reaction has a small rate constant ( $k_{\rm B2}$  =3.8 x 10<sup>-5</sup> M<sup>-1</sup>s<sup>-1</sup>) and the halflife of isobutene is calculated to be about 300 minutes under the reaction conditions (**Figure** 3.1.3-2). If it is produced via reaction 4.1.2-7), then it should have been detected in substantial amounts before significant hydrolysis occured.

In  $\gamma$ -radiation of isobutane, BOH is found in about the same amount as the B-B product. This means that the B-produced in the  $\gamma$ -radiolysis does not readily form t-butanol in the absence of  ${\rm UO_2}^{2+}$ . In our system, t-butanol is the predominant product. It is proposed that the major reaction for the formation of BOH is:

$$B \cdot + UO_2^{2+} + H_2O \longrightarrow BOH + UO_2^{2+} + H^{2-}$$
 (major) (4.1.2-9a)

$$B \cdot + UO_2^{2+} \longrightarrow (CH_3)_2C = CH_2 + UO_2^{-} + H^{-}$$
 (minor) (4.1.2-9b)

 $\alpha$ -hydroxyalkyl radicals are well known to be reducing agents of  ${\rm UO_2}^{2+}.^{95,164}$   ${\rm UO_2}^{2+}$  is reported to oxidize  ${\rm Ph_2}({\rm OH}){\rm C}\cdot$ 

radical with a rate constant of  $1.3 \times 10^5 \, M^{-1} s^{-1}$ . It is reported that the alkyl radical and hydroxyalkyl radical reduce Ni<sup>+</sup> to Ni<sup>0</sup> with about the same rate constant. It thus seems possible that the alkyl radical can be oxidized by  $UO_2^{2^+}$ .

From these major reactions, the following relationships can be derived for quantum yield of BOH (Appendix 1):

$$\phi = \left(\frac{(k_a + k_b)k_{q1}[BH]}{K_03}\right) \left(\frac{1}{K_1 + \frac{(k_{-H})(k_{-H})[H^+]}{(k_{-H})[H^+] + K_2}}\right)$$

$$= \left(\frac{(k_a + k_b)k_{q1}[BH]}{(k_a + k_b + k_{nc})}\right)$$

$$\times \left(\frac{1}{k_{nr1} + k_{f1} + (k_{+H}) + k_{q1}[BH] - \frac{(k_{+H})(k_{-H})[H^+]}{(k_{-H})[H^+] + (k_{f2} + k_{nr2} + k_{nr3} + k_{q2}[BH])}}\right)$$

$$(4.1.2-10)$$

or:

$$\Phi = \frac{k_{q1}[BH]}{(k_{q1}[BH] + k_T)} \cdot \frac{(k_a + k_b)}{(k_a + k_b + k_{nc})}$$
(4.1.2-11)

where:

$$k_T = (k_{nr1} + k_{f1} + (k + H)) - \frac{(k + H)(k - H)[H^+]}{(k - H)[H^+] + (k_{f2} + k_{nr3} + k_{q2}[BH])}$$
(4.1.2-12)

or:

$$k\tau = K_0 1 - \frac{(k+H)(k-H)[H^+]}{(k-H)[H^+] + K_2}$$
 (4.1.2-13)

 $k_{\text{T}}$  is different from  $k_{\text{0}}$ .  $k_{\text{0}}$  is the decay constant of \*UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup> in the absence of isobutane. It has the following expression (see **Appendix 1**):

$$k_0 = K_{01} - \frac{(k+H)(k-H)[H^+]}{(k-H)[H^+] + K_{02}}$$
(4.1.2-14)

 $k_{\rm T}$  can be considered approximately as the apparent decay constant of  ${}^*{\rm UO_2}^{2^*}$ . The value of  $k_{\rm T}$ , as will be discussed later, is close to the value of  $k_{\rm O}$ . As shown in equation (A1-21),  $k_{\rm O}$  is a function of [H<sup>\*</sup>]. This conclusion is consistent with experimental results. At pH = 1,  $k_{\rm O}$  is measured to be 4.5 x  $10^5$  M<sup>-1</sup>s<sup>-1</sup>.

From equation (4.1.2-10), it can be seen that the quantum yield is a function of the concentrations of isobutane and proton. Equation (4.1.2-10) is consistent with the results shown in **Figure** 3.1.10-1 and **Table** 3.1.11-1, where, no significant change in the quantum yield occurs with

variations in light intensity or in concentration of uranyl ion.

Equation (4.1.2-10) can also be expressed as apparent functions of [BH] and  $[H^*]$ :

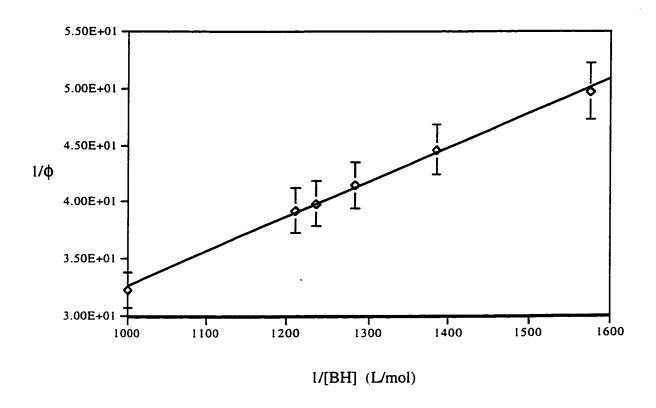
$$\frac{1}{\phi} = \frac{(k_a + k_b + k_{nc})k_T}{(k_a + k_b)k_{ql}[BH]} + \frac{k_a + k_b + k_{nc}}{k_a + k_b}$$
(4.1.2-15)

$$\phi = \frac{k_{q1}(k_a + k_b)[BH]}{k_a + k_b + k_{nc}} \cdot \frac{\frac{k_{-H}[H^+]}{K2} + 1}{(K1 - k_{-H})\frac{k_{-H}[H^+]}{K2} + K1}$$
(4.1.2-16)

From the data of **Figure** 3.1.8-2, the relationship of  $1/\phi$  via 1/[BH] is plotted in **Figure** 4.1.2-2. As expected, it is a straight line, with slope = 0.031 and an intercept = 2.1. From this figure and equation (4.1.2-15), the following values are obtained:

$$k_{q1}$$
 (calc) = (intercept/slope) $k_{T} \approx$  (intercept/slope) $k_{0}$   
= 3.1 x 10<sup>7</sup> M<sup>-1</sup>s<sup>-1</sup> (4.1.2-17)

$$(k_a + k_b + k_{nc})/(k_a + k_b) = intercept = 2.1$$
 (4.1.2-18)



**Figure 4.1.2-2.** Relationship of  $1/\phi$  and 1/[isobutane].  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}$ ;  $pH = 1.1 \text{ (HCIO}_4)$ ;  $V_{irrad} = 145 \text{ mL}$ ; T = 25 °C;  $I = 9.32 \times 10^{-6}$  Einstein/min;  $\lambda_{irr} = 415 \text{ nm}$ . Before irradiation nitrogen was bubbled for 20 min then isobutane was bubbled for 5 min. During irradiation, isobutane is continuously bubbled at the rate of 10 mL/min.

Curve fitting equation: y = 3.05E-02x + 2.10E+00  $r^2 = 9.97E-01$ 

The  $k_{\sigma l}$  (calc) calculated from the data of tertiary butyl alcohol quantum yields is close to the  $k_{\mbox{\tiny 31}}$  measured from the emission experiments, which is  $3.5 \times 10^7 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ . At pH = 3.1,  $UO_2$  is stable. From the measurement of  $UO_2$  and  $U^{4+}(aq)$  at pH = 3.1, the ratio of  $UO_2^*/U^{4*}(aq)$  is about 10/1. As the extinction coefficient  $\varepsilon$  of U(IV) at pH = 3.1 is unknown, the value of  $\varepsilon$  at pH = 1.6 was used to estimate it and this value is a little higherthan that at pH = 3.1. This means that the ratio of  $k_a/k_b$  should be about 10/1 at pH = 3.1 (see equations 4.1.2-4a and 4.1.2-4b). This ratio should not be influenced by pH as they are fast irreversible reactions. This conclusion is also supported by our experimental results. Experimentally, we found that the amplification factor of peroxydisulfate was not significantly affected by pH (Table 3.2.5-1). In our mechanism, only Path (a) favors the amplification. If  $k_a/k_b$  changes with pH, a change in the amplification factor should be observed (this will be discussed in the next Section). Assuming  $k_a/k_b = 10/1$ , then from the expression (4.1.2-18) the following relationships are obtained:

$$k_a/k_{nc} = 0.83$$
 (4.1.2-19)

$$k_{\rm b}/k_{\rm nc} = 0.083$$
 (4.1.2-20)

The experimental results for the dependence of quantum yield on acid concentration are shown in **Figures** 3.1.9-1 and 3.1.9-2. From this mechanism, some important reaction constants can be deduced. If  $[H^*]$  is very small, equation (4.1.2-16) can be expressed as:

$$\phi = \frac{\frac{k_{q1}(k_a + k_b)}{(k_a + k_b + k_{nc})}[BH]}{K1} = \frac{\frac{k_{q1}(k_a + k_b)}{(k_a + k_b + k_{nc})}[BH]}{K_01 + k_{q1}[BH]}$$
(4.1.2-21)

 $k_{ql}$  is measured to be 3.5 x  $10^7$  M<sup>-1</sup>s<sup>-1</sup> (see Chapter 3); when this value,  $(k_a + k_b)/(k_a + k_b + k_{nc}) = 0.476$  and [BH] = 0.60 x  $10^{-3}$  M are substituted into equation (4.1.2-21), the following expression is obtained:

$$\phi = \frac{1.0 \times 10^4}{K_0 1 + 2.1 \times 10^4} \tag{4.1.2-22}$$

From the quantum yield (0.0143) at low [H<sup>+</sup>] (pH = 3.1),  $\mathbf{K}_0\mathbf{1}$  can be calculated from above equation to be 6.8 x 10<sup>5</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>. With K1 = (K<sub>0</sub>1 + k<sub>q</sub>[BH]) = 7.0 x 10<sup>5</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, equation (4.1.2-16) can be written as:

$$\phi = \frac{\frac{k_{q1}((k_a+k_b)[BH]}{(k_a+k_b+k_{nc})} \frac{k_{-H}}{K2}[H^+] + 1.0 \times 10^4}{(7.0 \times 10^5 - k_{-H}) \frac{k_{-H}}{K2}[H^+] + 7.0 \times 10^5}$$
(4.1.2-23)

or:

$$\phi = \frac{A \times [H^+] + 1.0 \times 10^4}{B \times [H^+] + 7.0 \times 10^5}$$
 (4.1.2-24)

using the data for quantum yield versus acid concentration (discussed in Section 3.1.9), the above equation was fitted using TABLECURVE 2D software(Jandel Co.) to determine the constants  $A = 4.4 \times 10^4$  and  $B = 7.6 \times 10^5$ , respectively. The following equation is thus obtained:

$$\phi = \frac{4.4 \times 10^4 \times [H^+] + 1.0 \times 10^4}{7.6 \times 10^5 \times [H^+] + 7.0 \times 10^5}$$
(4.1.2-25)

In **Figure** 4.1.2-3, a comparsion of the experimental data and the fitted curve is shown. It is seen that the fitted curve is in good agreement with the data. Comparing equations (4.1.2-23) and (4.1.2-25), the  $\mathbf{k}_{\cdot \mathbf{H}}$  is calculated to be 5.3 x  $10^5$  s<sup>-1</sup> and the ratio of  $k_{\cdot \mathbf{H}}/K2$  to be 4.4/1. The value of  $k_{\cdot \mathbf{H}}$  can be estimated using the equilibrium constant equation (4.1.2-2c) reported by Formosinho and coworkers  $(pK_a=2$  to 2.5). We using  $pK_a=2.2$  and  $k_{\cdot \mathbf{H}}=5.3$  x  $10^5$ ,  $\mathbf{k}_{\cdot \mathbf{H}}$  is calculated to be 8.4 x  $10^7$  M<sup>1</sup>s<sup>-1</sup>. From the ratio of  $k_{\cdot \mathbf{H}}/K2=4.4/1$ , K2 can be obtained as  $\mathbf{K2}=1.9$  x  $10^7$  s<sup>-1</sup>.  $K_02$  can be estimated to be  $\mathbf{K_02}=K2-k_{\mathbf{q}2}$  [BH]  $\approx 1.9$  x  $10^7$  s<sup>-1</sup>. With these constants,  $k_{\mathbf{T}}$  can be now calculated by equation (4.1.2-13). At pH = 0.95,  $\mathbf{k_T}$  is calculated to be 5.1 x  $10^5$  s<sup>-1</sup>. Thus

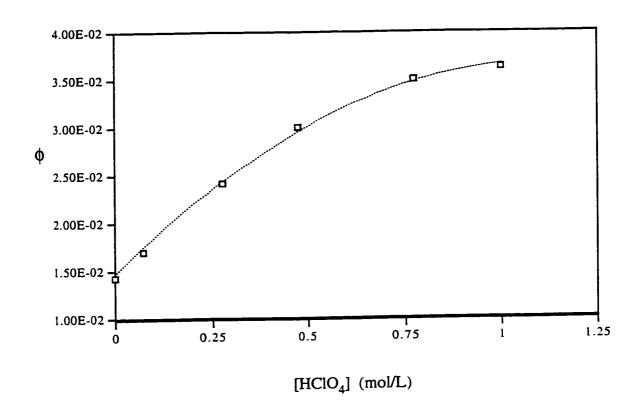


Figure 4.1.2-3. Comparison of experimental and curve fitting results.

Curve fitting equation:

$$\phi = (4.4 \times 10^4 \times [\text{H}^+] + 1.0 \times 10^4) / (7.6 \times 10^5 \times [\text{H}^+] + 7.0 \times 10^5)$$

 $k_{q1}$  (calc) can be recalculated using equation (4.1.2-17), and it is 3.5 x  $10^7$  M<sup>-1</sup>s<sup>-1</sup>. This value is the same as the one measured. Based on  $k_a/k_{nc}=0.83$  and  $k_b/k_{nc}=0.083$ , the percentage of the following three reactions can also be calculated as shown below:

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_a} UO_2^+ + B_1 + H_3O^+$$
 43% (4.1.2-4a)

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_{nc}} UO_2^{2+} + BH + H_2O 52\%$$
 (4.1.2-4b)

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] + \xrightarrow{kb} BOH + UO_2H_2^{2+}$$
 5% (4.1.2-4c)

In the absence of isobutane, the changes of species  $*[H_2OUO_2]^{2^*}$ ,  $*[HOUO_2]^*$  and  $[H^*]$  have the following kinetic equations (ref. **Figure** 4.1.2-1), where Hi is the initial concentration of proton:

$$d[E1]/dt = k_{H}[E2][Hi]-K_{0}1[E1]$$
 (4.1.2-26)

$$d[E2]/dt = k_{H}[E1]-k_{H}[E2][Hi]-K_{0}2[E2]$$
 (4.1.2-27)

$$d[H^{+}]/dt = k_{+H}[E1]-k_{-H}[E2][Hi]-(k_{nr2}+k_{f2})[E2]$$
 (4.1.2-28)

This is a system of linear first-order differential equations. Solving this system using AMPLE software package (Waterloo Maple Inc.), and substituting the rate constants

 $(K_01 = 6.8 \times 10^5, k_{H} = 5.3 \times 10^5, k_{H} = 8.4 \times 10^7, K_02 = 1.9 \times 10^7, [Hi] = 4 \times 10^{-3}$  (pH = 2.4), the following relations were obtained:

[E1](t) = 
$$0.9995 \times \exp(-6.706 \times 10^5 t) + 0.0005012 \times \exp(-1.935 \times 10^7 t)$$
  
-0.1032 (4.1.2-29)

$$[E2](t) = 0.02785 x exp(-6.706x10^{5}t) + 0.2785 x exp(-1.935x10^{7}t)$$

$$(4.1.2-30)$$

$$\Delta[H^{+}](t) = 0.02785 \times \exp(-6.706 \times 10^{5} t)$$
  
+ 0.2785 \times \exp(-1.935 \times 10^{7} t) + 0.004000 (4.1.2-31)

From the above equations, it can be seen that the magnitude of [E2] is small, and has almost the same decay curve as [E1]. In the time-resolved experiments, E1 can be traced by its emission and  $H^{\star}$  can be detected by its conductivity. From the above equations, the emission and conductivity have the same first-order rate constant of 6.7 x  $10^5$  s<sup>-1</sup>. This expectation is consistent with our time-resolved experimental results. 166

In this experiment, the ratio of conductivities in the presence to the absence of isobutane was 1.5/1. From the ratio, a quantum yield of HO· can be estimated. From **Figure** 4.1.2-1, in the absence of isobutane, the production rate of proton can be expressed as:

$$\frac{d[H^+]}{dt} \propto E2 \times k_{nr3} = \frac{(k+H)E1}{K_02 + (k-H)[H^+]} \times k_{nr3}$$
 (4.1.2-32)

When there is isobutane in solution:

$$\frac{d[H^+]'}{dt} \propto E2' \times k_{nr3} + E3' \times k_a = \left(\frac{(k+H)[E1]'}{K_02 + (k-H)[H] + k_{q2}[BH]} \times k_{nr3}\right) + \left(\frac{k_{q1}[BH][U1]_a}{K_03} \times k_a\right)$$

$$(4.1.2-33)$$

and the ratio:

$$\frac{d[H^+]'}{d[H^+]} = \frac{\frac{(k+H)[E1]' k_{nr3}}{K_{02} + (k-H)[H] + k_{q2}[BH]} + \frac{k_{q1}[BH][E1]' k_{a}}{K_{03}}}{\frac{(k+H)[E1]k_{nr3}}{K_{02} + (k-H)[H]}}$$
(4.1.2-34)

In the presence of isobutane, the equilibrium concentration [E1]' should be close to [E1], as it was found that  $k_{q1}[BH]$  is a very small part of the total decay rate of E1. For the same reason,  $k_{q2}[BH]$  is also negligible, thus the ratio of  $[H^*]$ '/ $[H^*]$  is:

$$\frac{d[H^+]'}{d[H^+]} = 1 + \frac{\frac{k_q \cdot [BH]k_a}{K_0 3}}{\frac{(k+H)k_{nr3}}{K_0 2 + (k-H)[H]}}$$
(4.1.2-34)

Substituting values of the constants into the above equation, one obtains:

$$\frac{d[H^+]'}{d[H^+]} = 1 + \frac{5.0 \times 10^5}{k_{nr^3}}$$
 (4.1.2-35)

When we compare the stable levels of  $[H^*]$  and  $[H^*]$  at the same time t, then we can use the integration form of equation (4.1.2-35):

$$\frac{[H^+]'}{[H^+]} = 1 + \frac{5.0 \times 10^5}{k_{nr3}}$$
 (4.1.2-36)

From the experimental value of  $[H^*]'/[H^*] = 1.5$ , then  $\mathbf{k}_{nr3}$  is calculated to be about  $1.0 \times 10^6 \text{ s}^{-1}$ . Thus the quantum yield of HO· can be calculated to be  $(k_{nr3}/K_02) \times (k_{*H}/k_01) = 0.04$ . It is reported that HO· is found in some uranyl photolysis systems.  $^{110.167,168}$ 

# 4.2 Isobutane System in the Presence of K2S2O8

## 4.2.1 Discussion of results

The addition of peroxydisulfate significantly increases the quantum yield (Figure 3.2.1-1). There are no thermal or post-irradiation reactions. In the absence of uranyl ion, irradiation of isobutane-saturated peroxydisulfate solution with visible light does not lead to any products. This indicates that peroxydisulfate must react with some intermediates produced in the irradiation process.

In the presence of peroxydisulfate, mass balance was achieved after a short period of irradiation (**Tables** 3.2.2-1, 3.2.2-2). The quantum yield of the formation of tertiary butyl alcohol can exceed unity and it varies inversely with the light intensity (**Figure** 3.2.6-5). These features indicate a chain mechanism. When peroxydisulfate is added, the following three reactions with the excited species are possible:

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2]^{2+} + S_2O_8^{2-} \longrightarrow UO_2^{+} + S_2O_8^{-}$$
 (4.2.1-1)

\*
$$[HOUO_2]^+ + S_2O_8^{2-} \longrightarrow HOUO_2^+ + S_2O_8^{2-}$$
 (4.2.1-2)

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH]^{2+} + S_2O_3^{2-} \xrightarrow{ksu_3} UO_2^{2+} + B \cdot + SO_4^{-} + HSO_4^{-}$$

$$(4.2.1-3)$$

However, from emission experiments, it is known that peroxydisulfate does not quench the excited uranyl ion. This means that the above reactions are not significant.

Propagation processes are considered to be:

$$UO_2^+ + S_2O_8^{2-} \xrightarrow{ksu_1} UO_2^{2+} + SO_4^{-} + SO_4^{2-}$$
 (4.2.1-4)

$$SO_4^- + BH \xrightarrow{k_{FBH}} B \cdot + HSO_4^-$$
 (4.2.1-5)<sup>169</sup>  
 $k_{FBH} = 1.05 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ 

$$B \cdot + UO_2^{2+} + 2H_2O \xrightarrow{k_{BU2}} BOH + UO_2^{+} + H^{+}$$
 (see 4.1.2-9)

$$B \cdot + S_2 O_8^{2^-} + H_2 O \xrightarrow{ks_B} BOH + SO_4^- + HSO_4^-$$
 (4.2.1-6)<sup>170</sup>
 $k_{s_B} = 1 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{s}^{-1}$ 

There are two cycles. The first one consists of reactions (4.2.1-4), (4.2.1-5) and (4.1.2-9); the second consists reactions (4.2.1-5) and (4.2.1-6).

From the concentrations and reaction rates, the following two reaction are the most likely termination processes for  $SO_a^-$ :

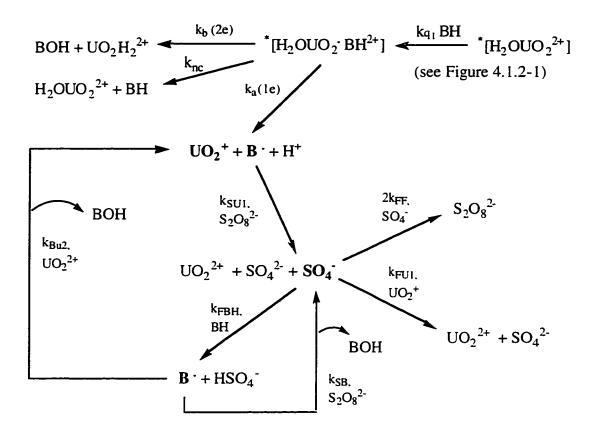
$$SO_4^- + UO_2^+ \xrightarrow{k_{FU1}} UO_2^{2+} + SO_4^{2-}$$

$$k_{FU1} > 10^8 M^{-1} s^{-1}$$
(4.2.1-7)

$$SO_4^- + SO_4^- \xrightarrow{2k_{FF}} S_2O_8^{2-}$$

$$2k_{FF} = 3.7 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$$
(4.2.1-8)<sup>171</sup>

No rate constant is available for reaction (4.2.1-7), but it is expected to be very high. NpO<sub>2</sub><sup>+</sup> has a very high rate constant with SO<sub>4</sub><sup>-</sup>  $(7 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1})$ . The reduction potential of NpO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup>/NpO<sub>2</sub><sup>+</sup>  $(E^{\circ} = 1.14 \text{ V})$  is higher than that of UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup>/UO<sub>2</sub><sup>+</sup>  $(E^{\circ} = 0.052 \text{ V})$  and NpO<sub>2</sub><sup>+</sup> is also more stable than UO<sub>2</sub><sup>+</sup> in solution. **Figure** 4.2.1-1 shows graphically the main reactions in the presence of peroxydisulfate.



**Figure 4.2.1-1.** Schematic diagram of reaction mechanism II (in the Presence of Peroxydisulfate. note: in this case, we presume that other species derived from \* $[HOUO_2^+]$  are not important).

#### 4.2.2 Proposed Kinetic Mechanism

The important reactions discussed above are rewritten below. The initiating process is considered to be:

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_a} UO_2^+ + B \cdot + H_3O^+$$
 (see 4.1.2-4a)

Propagation processes are considered to be:

$$\mathbf{UO_2}^+ + S_2O_8^{2-} \xrightarrow{ksu_1} \mathbf{UO_2}^{2+} + SO_4^{-} + SO_4^{2-}$$
 (see 4.2.1-4)

$$SO_4^- + BH \xrightarrow{k_{FBH}} B \cdot + HSO_4^-$$
 (see 4.2.1-5)  
 $k_{FBH} = 1.05 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ 

$$B \cdot + UO_2^{2+} \xrightarrow{k_{BU2}} BOH + UO_2^{+} + H^{-}$$
 (see 4.1.2-9)

$$B \cdot + S_2 O_8^{2-} + H_2 O \xrightarrow{ks_B} BOH + SO_4^{-} + HSO_4^{-}$$
 (see 4.2.1-6)  
 $k_{SB} = 1 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{s}^{-1}$ 

Termination processes for  $SO_4^-$  are:

$$SO_4^- + UO_2^+ \xrightarrow{k_{FU1}} UO_2^{2+} + SO_4^{2-}$$
 (see 4.2.1-7)  
 $k_{FU1} \ge 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ 

$$SO_4^- + SO_4^- \xrightarrow{2k_{FF}} S_2O_8^{2-}$$
 (see 4.2.1-8)  
 $2k_{FF} = 3.7 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ 

From these proposed major reactions and using some approximations, the following equations were derived: (see Appendix 2):

$$\phi = \frac{(k_a + k_b)k_{q1}[BH]}{K_03}F_{(H)} + \left(k_{FBH}\left(\frac{k_{q1}k_ak_{SU1}}{k_{FF}k_{FU1}K_03}\right)^{1/3}[BH]^{4/3}[S_2O_8^{2-}]^{1/3}(F_{(H)})^{1/3}\frac{1}{I^{2/3}}\right)$$

$$(4.2.2-1)$$

$$F_{(H)} = \frac{1}{K1 - \frac{(k+H)(k-H)[H^+]}{(k-H)[H^+] + K2}}$$
(4.2.2-2)

or:

$$F_{(H)} = \frac{1}{k_{q1}[BH] + K_{01} - \frac{(k-H)(k-H)[H^{+}]}{(k-H)[H^{+}] + K_{2}}} = \frac{1}{k_{q1}[BH] + k_{T}}$$
(4.2.2-3)

where:  $K_01 = k_{f1} + k_{nr1} + k_{+H}$ ;  $K_03 = k_a + k_b + k_{nc}$ ;  $K1 = k_{f1} + k_{nr1} + k_{+H} + k_{q1}[BH]$ ;  $K2 = k_{f2} + k_{nr2} + k_{nr3} + k_{q2}[BH]$  ( $k_T$ : see (4.1.2-12).

The first term of equation (4.2.2-1) can be expressed as:

$$A = \frac{k_{q1}[BH]}{(k_{q1}[BH] + k_T)} \cdot \frac{(k_a + k_b)}{(k_a + k_b + k_{nc})}$$
(4.2.2-4)

It is identical to equation (4.1.2-11).

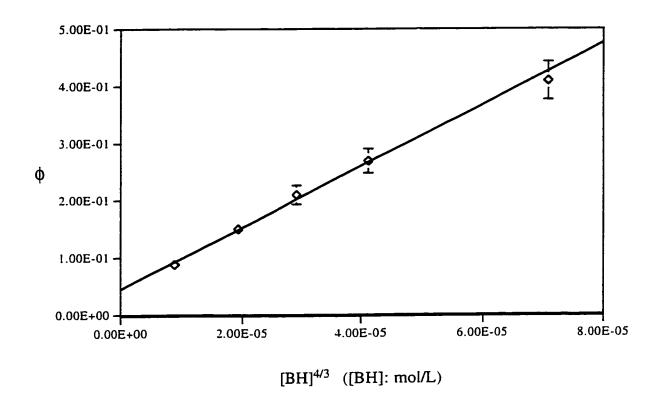
From equation (4.2.2-1), it can be seen that the quantum yield should be linear functions of  $[BH]^{4/3}$  (the intercept can be ignored compared to the second term). Using data from Figure 3.2.4-1, Figure 4.2.2-1 is made and it shows consistent with above conclusions. When the concentration of isobutane is high, the curve bends downwards. This may be due to the affects of K1 and K2. There are [BH] terms in K1 and K2 and both K1 and K2 increase with increasing [BH]. An increase of K1 and K2 will diminish the  $F_{(H)}$  and thus make the curve concave downwards.

Figure 4.2.2-2 is plotted from data in Figure 3.2.6-5, and it shows the dependence of  $1/(I)^{2/3}$  on quantum yield. It is in good agreement with our expectations.

The effect of acid concentration is shown in **Figure** 3.2.5-1. In equation (4.2.2-1), the effect of acid concentration should be reflected in the term  $F_{(H)}$ . As the intercept is small, the quantum yield should be a linear function of  $(F_{(H)})^{1/3}$ . Substituting for the constants, the following expression was obtained (see Section 4.1):

$$F_{(H)} = \frac{0.23 + [H^+]}{1.6 + 1.7[H^+]} \times 10^{-5}$$
 (4.2.2-5)

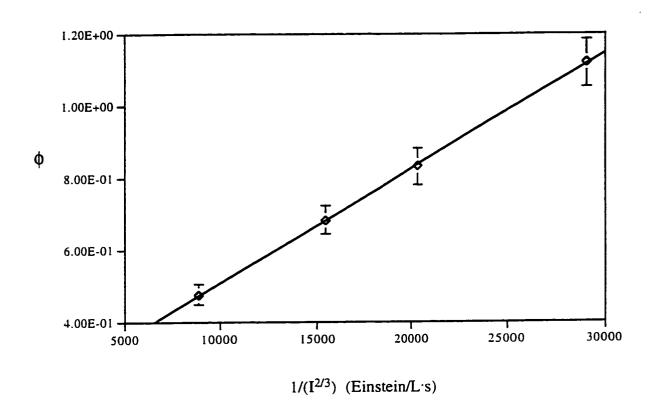
The values of  $(F_{(H)})^{1/3}$  at different acid concentrations were calculated, and the quantum yields plotted as a function



**Figure 4.2.2-1.** Effect of isobutane concentration on the t-butanol quantum yield in the presence of peroxydisulfate.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 33.8 \text{ mM}$ ; pH = 0.95 (HClO<sub>4</sub>);  $[K_2S_2O_8] = 14.3 \text{ mM}$ ;  $V_{irrad} = 95.8 \text{ mL}$ ;  $T = 25 \, {}^{\circ}\text{C}$ ;  $I = 1.28 \times 10^{-6} \, \text{Einstein/L·s}$ ;  $\lambda_{irr} = 415 \, \text{nm}$ .

Curve fitting equation:

$$y = 5385.871x + 0.045$$
  $r^2 = 0.995$ 



**Figure 4.2.2-2.** Effect of light intensity on the t-butanol quantum yield in the presence of peroxydisulfate.  $[K_2S_2O_8] = 14.3 \text{ mM}; [UO_2^{2+}] = 36.9 \text{ mM}; [BH]_{average} = 0.84 \text{ mM}; pH = 0.95 (HClO_4); V_{irrad} = 103.2 \text{ mL}; T = 25 \pm 0.15 °C; <math>\lambda_{irr} = 415 \text{ nm};$  Millipore water. Isobutane was bubbled for 30 min before irradiation and continuously bubbled during irradiation.

Curve fitting equation:

$$y = 3.19E-05x + 1.89E-01$$
  $r^2 = 1.00E+00$ 

of  $(F_{(H)})^{1/3}$  in **Figure** 4.2.2-3. As expected, the quantum yield is a linear function of  $(F_{(H)})^{1/3}$ .

The relationship of quantum yield with  $[S_2O_8^{2-}]^{1/3}$  is also close to a straight line as expected (**Figure** 4.2.2-4).

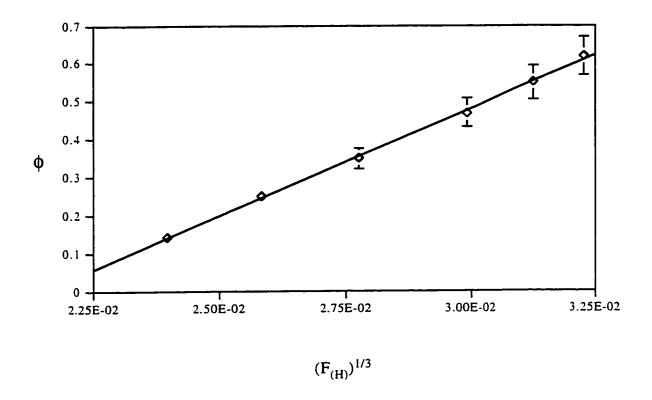
## 4.3 Photolysis of Cyclopentane

When an aqueous solution of UO<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup> + CpH<sub>2</sub> system was irradiated, CpHOH and CpO were found to be the main products. In the absence of oxygen, CpHOH was first produced and then CpO appeared (Figure 3.3.2-5). The *initial* quantum yields of CpHOH and CpO are 0.086 and zero, respectively. The *initial* quantum yield is the production rate at time approaching zero. In the following, the abbreviations CpH<sub>2</sub>, CpHOH, CpO, CpeH<sub>2</sub>, CpeHOH and CpeO are used to represent cyclopentane, cyclopentanol, cyclopentanone, cyclopentene, 2-cyclopenten-1-ol and 2-cyclopenten-1-one, respectively.

The mechanism of production is proposed to be similar to that for the isobutane system, except that now a ketone as well as an alcohol are being formed:

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] + CpH_2 \longrightarrow *[H_2OUO_2CpH_2^{2+}]$$
 (4.3-1)

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2CpH_2^{2+}] \longrightarrow UO_2^+ + CpH_1 + H_3O^+$$
 (4.3-1a)

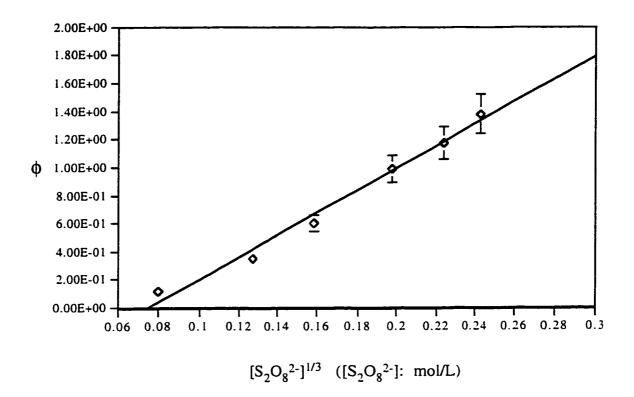


**Figure 4.2.2-3.** Effect of acid function  $F_{(H)}$  on the t-butanol quantum yield in the presence of peroxydisulfate.

$$F_{(H)} = (0.23 + [H^+]) \times 10^{-5} / (1.6 + 1.7 \times [H^+])$$

Curve fitting equation:

$$y = 5.64E+01x - 1.21E+00$$
  $r^2 = 9.99E-01$ 



**Figure 4.2.2-4.** Effect of concentration of peroxydisulfate on the t-butanol quantum yield.  $[UO_2^{2+}] = 34.8 \text{ mM}; \text{ pH=0.95 (HClO}_4); [BH]_{average} = 0.80 \text{ mM}; T = 25 \text{ °C}; I = 2.11 \times 10^{-7} \text{ Einstein/L·s}; \lambda_{irr} = 415 \text{ nm}.$ 

Curve fitting equation:

$$y = 7.96E+00x - 5.98E-01$$
  $r^2 = 9.86E-01$ 

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2CpH_2^{2+}] \longrightarrow UO_2^{2+} + CpHOH$$
 (4.3-1b)

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2CpH_2^{2+}] \longrightarrow UO_2^{2+} + CpH_2 + H_2O + heat$$
 (4.3-1c)

$$UO_2^{2+} + CpH \cdot + H_2O \longrightarrow UO_2^{+} + CpHOH + H^{+}$$
 (major)(4.3-2a)

$$UO_2^{2^+} + CpH \cdot \longrightarrow UO_2^+ + CpeH_2^+ + H^+$$
 (minor) (4.3-2b)

At higher concentrations of cyclopentanol, abstraction of an  $\alpha$ -hydrogen by CpH· to form cyclopentane is also significant.

The production of CpO, as shown in **Figure** 3.3.2-5 suggests the possible oxidation of CpHOH:

$$*UO_2^{2+} + CpHOH + 2H^+ \longrightarrow U^{4+} + CpO + 2H_2O$$
 (4.3-3)

Figure 3.3.1-5 shows the photoproduction of CpO from CpHOH. CpO can also be further oxidized but the oxidation rate is much lower than that for the oxidation of CpHOH. This point is shown in Figure 3.3.1-6, as the rate of loss of CpHOH is slightly higher than the rate of formation of CpO.

In the presence of oxygen, the major product is CpO rather than CpHOH (**Figure** 3.3.1-1), and the *initial* quantum yields of CpHOH and CpO are now about the same (**Figure** 3.3.1-3). This means that CpO is also produced very early in

the reaction. These results indicate a different CpO production mechanism from that in the absence of oxygen.

The mechanism proposed is as follows: oxygen is reported not to quench the  ${^*UO_2}^{2^+}$  and it reacts very fast with the free radical CpH·: ${^{149,172,173}}$ 

$$CpH \cdot + O_2 \longrightarrow CpHOO \cdot \tag{4.3-4}$$

 $k = 4.9 \times 10^{10} M^{-1} s^{-1}$ 

$$2CpHOO \cdot \longrightarrow CpHOOOOHCp \qquad (4.3-5)$$

$$2k = 1.5 \times 10^7 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$$

CpHOOOOHCp is not stable and decomposes to form the ketone: 174

CpHOOOOHCp 
$$\longrightarrow$$
 CpO + CpHOH + O<sub>2</sub> (4.3-6)

CpHOOOOHCp 
$$\longrightarrow$$
 2CpO +  $H_2O_2$  (4.3-7)

CpHOOOOHCp 
$$\longrightarrow$$
 Ring-opened products (4.3-8)

Cyclopentanol is oxidized to ketone by the following mechanism: 175,176,177,178

$$*UO_2^{2+} + CpHOH \longrightarrow UO_2^{+} + CpOH + H^{+}$$
 (4.3-9)

$$-CpOH + O_2 \longrightarrow CpO + HO_2 \qquad (4.3-10)^{179}$$

Here,  $\mathrm{HO_2}$  is formed and is the main source for the production of  $\mathrm{UO_2(O_2)}$ , which will be discussed in the next Section. In the isobutane system, the precipitate is more difficult to form than in the alcohol system. This could be due to the absence of a reaction similar to (4.3--10), as t-butanol has no  $\alpha$ -hydrogen and therefore formation of a free radical is difficult.

 $\mathrm{HO_2}$  can partake in the following reactions:  $^{180,\,181}$ 

$$2HO_2 \longrightarrow H_2O_2 + O_2$$
 (4.3-11)  
 $k = 1.0 \times 10^7 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ 

$$HO_2 + UO_2^{2+} \longrightarrow [U(VI) \cdot HO_2]^{2+}$$
 (4.3-12)

$$[U(VI) \cdot HO_2]^{2+} \longrightarrow H_2O_2 + O_2 + UO_2^{2+}$$
 (4.3-13)  
 $k = 1.5 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ 

Cyclopentane has a higher quenching constant than isobutane. The quenching constant for cyclopentane  $k_{qcp}$  is measured to be 7.5 x 10<sup>7</sup> M<sup>-1</sup>s<sup>-1</sup>, and if  $k_0$  = 4.5 x 10<sup>5</sup> M<sup>-1</sup>s<sup>-1</sup> is used, then  $F_{qcp}$  can be estimated at [Cp] = 1.1 mM as follow:

$$F_{qCpHz} = \frac{k_{qcp}[CpHz]}{k_0 + k_{qcp}[CpHz]} = 0.15$$
 (4.3-14)

If we assume that the mechanism in the cyclopentane system is similar to that in isobutane system and still use  $k_0$  for  $k_T$ , as in equation (4.1.2-11), then the obtained quantum yield is 0.086 at  $[CpH_2] = 1.1$  mM and the quenching percentage of  $CpH_2$  to  $*UO_2^{2+}$  is 15%, the percentage of  $[H_2OUO_2 \cdot CpH_2^{2+}]$  (CpHOH%) reacting by reactions (4.3-1a) and (4.3-1b) can be estimated as below (CpH· will leads to BOH):

 $\phi = 15$ % x CpHOH% or CpHOH% = 0.086/0.15 = 57%

For isobutane, this value is 48%. It seems that this ratio for different hydrocarbons is not much different. This indicates that the ratio of  $k_a/(k_a+k_h+k_{nc})$  is about the same for different systems (see equations (4.1.2-4a) and (4.1.2-4c)). When the light intensity increases, irradiation produces a precipitate, which will be discussed in Section 4.4.

UO<sub>2</sub> and superoxide O<sub>2</sub> are proposed to be the species responsible for the formation of the precipitate. In order to prevent the formation of the precipitate, Ag<sup>\*</sup>, Fe<sup>3\*</sup> and Cu<sup>2\*</sup> were investigated. All the ions can oxidize UO<sub>2</sub> . Fe<sup>3\*</sup> and Cu<sup>2\*</sup> can also catalyze the decomposition of superoxide. In addition, Cu<sup>2\*</sup> has a remarkable feature that it can react rapidly with alkyl radicals. Ag<sup>\*</sup> and Fe<sup>3\*</sup> were found to be

ineffective in preventing the formation of the precipitate, while  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  is effective.

As well, the presence of copper ion leads to a new substance, and this has been identified as "2-cyclopenten-1one" (CpeO). Small amounts of CpeH, and CpeHOH were also detected. In this case, a much lower concentration of CpO is obtained than that in the absence of copper ion (Figures 3.3.2-1 and 3.3.2-2). From these two figures, it can be seen that the rates of production of CpeO and CpHOH at different copper ion concentrations, are about the same, but different for CpO. It seems that an induction period accompanies the production of CpeO. When CpO is used as the starting substance, CpeO is also obtained and the rate of production is almost equal to the loss of CpO (Figure 3.3.2-4). As CpO can be oxidized to other substances even in the absence of copper ion, the similar magnitudes of the rates means that, in the presence of the copper ion, other reaction processes are strongly inhibited. From Figure 3.3.1-3, it can be seen that higher concentration of CpHOH, hinders the production of CpeO. This is expected from following discussion.

 $\text{Cu}^{2^+}$  can form a complex with a free alkyl radical which can then undergo either  $\beta$ -proton elimination or electron transfer. The  $\beta$ -proton elimination results in an alkene and electron transfer gives a positive alkyl group which in aqueous media yields an alcohol. In our system, the following reactions are proposed when copper was added,:

$$CpH \cdot + Cu^{2} \longrightarrow CpHCu^{II}$$
 (4.3-15)

$$CpHCu^{II} \longrightarrow CpeH_2 + Cu^+ + H^+ \qquad (minor) \qquad (4.3-16)$$

$$CpHCu^{II} \longrightarrow CpH^{+} + Cu^{+}$$
 (major) (4.3-17)

$$CpH^{+} + H_{2}O \longrightarrow CpHOH + H^{+}$$
 (4.3-18)

Just as in the case of other alcohols, the reaction of CpHOH with  $*{\rm UO_2}^{2+}$  could occur by  $\alpha$ -hydrogen abstraction followed by reaction with copper ion:

$$\cdot CpOH + Cu^{2+} \longrightarrow CpOHCu^{II}$$
 (4.3-19)

$$CpOHCu^{II} \longrightarrow CpeOH + Cu^{+} + H^{+} \quad (minor) \qquad (4.3-20)$$

$$CpOHCu^{II} \longrightarrow CpO + Cu^{+} + H^{+} \qquad (major) \qquad (4.3-21)$$

An  $\alpha\text{-hydrogen}$  can also be abstracted from CpO  $(C_5H_8O)$  which can then undergo the following reactions:

$$\cdot C_{5}H_{7}O + CpHOH \longrightarrow CpO + \cdot CpOH$$
 (4.3-22)

$$\cdot C_5 H_7 O + C u^{2+} \longrightarrow C_5 H_7 O C u^{II}$$
 (4.3-23)

$$C_sH_7OCu^{II} \longrightarrow CpeO + Cu^+ + H^+$$
 (4.3-24)

The Cu<sup>\*</sup> produced is reoxidized to Cu<sup>2\*</sup> by oxygen. <sup>183</sup> If there is ROO· present, then reoxidation of Cu<sup>\*</sup> can also occur rapidly by the reaction with the alkyl peroxide free radical:

$$Cu^{+} + ROO \cdot \longrightarrow Cu^{2+} + ROO^{-}$$
 (4.3-25)<sup>46</sup>  
 $k = 1 \times 10^{9} M^{-1} s^{-1}$ 

Cyclopentanol reacts more effectively with  $*UO_2^{2^+}$  than cyclopentanone, and the  $\cdot$ CpOH radical produced reacts with  $Cu^{2^+}$ . If tertiary butyl alcohol is added to the solution, it predominates over CpO in the reactions with  $*UO_2^{2^+}$ . The CpO produced has less of a chance to react with  $*UO_2^{2^+}$  and to undergoe further reactions (4.3-23). **Figure** 3.3.2-3 supports this conclusion and it can be seen that formation of cyclopentenone is inhibited when cyclopentanol is present.

The level of cyclopentanone is higher with lower copper ion concentration (**Figures** 3.3.2-1 and 3.3.2-2) and this should result from competition of reaction (4.3-22) with reaction (4.3-23).

The forgoing reactions account at least qualitatively for the occurrence of the observed products and the effects of oxygen. Because the products themselves are photoreactive, a detailed quantitative interpretation is not feasible. A further complication is the occurrence of a yellow precipitate at higher pHs. In the next Section, we consider the nature of the yellow precipitate.

#### 4.4 Peroxide Products

## $4.4.1 [UO_{2}(O_{2})] \cdot 2H_{2}O$

When the pH is higher, for example pH = 3 and there is oxygen in the solution, the irradiation of CpH2, CpHOH or CpO produces a yellow precipitate. The analyses for uranium (Table 3.3.4-1), hydrogen (Table 3.3.4-2) and peroxide (Table 3.3.4-3) show that the precipitate has the formula  $[\mathrm{UO_2}\,(\mathrm{O_2})\,]\cdot 2\mathrm{H_2O}$ . Comparison of the IR spectra of synthesized samples and photoproduced precipitates further support this identification (Figure 3.3.4-1). It can be seen from this figure that the spectrum of the yellow precipitate is identical to that of the synthesized sample. They are also consistent with the results reported by Deane 184 for  $[UO_2(O_2)] \cdot 2H_2O$ . Although Deane did not find peaks at 810 cm<sup>-1</sup> and 544 cm<sup>-1</sup>, this could be due to the lower resolution of his measurement. He did not resolve as separate peaks those at 930 cm<sup>-1</sup> and peak 907 cm<sup>-1</sup>, but rather noticed there was a peak at 914 cm<sup>-1</sup> with a shoulder. In the spectrum, peaks above 3000 cm-1 can be associated with the vibration of water molecules. The peak at 1622 cm<sup>-1</sup> is due to the presence of water of hydration. <sup>185,186,187</sup> Peaks at 930 and 863 cm<sup>-1</sup> are the asymmetric and symmetric vibrations of the uranyl group, respectively. <sup>4,187,188</sup> These two bands are characteristic of the absorption of O=U=O, and are very sensitive to the coordination groups. Usually, the difference between these two peaks is about 75 cm<sup>-1</sup>. The shoulder at 907 cm<sup>-1</sup> was considered to be the asymmetric vibration of a uranyl group, one oxygen of which is hydrogen bonded to a water molecule. <sup>184,187,186</sup> The peak at 810 cm<sup>-1</sup> is the symmetric stretching vibration of peroxide O-O and that at 667 cm<sup>-1</sup> is the asymmetric vibration of U-peroxide (peroxide as a rigid group). <sup>26,189</sup> Bands at 2413 and 2221 cm<sup>-1</sup> may have some association with the peroxide group because they are not found in the spectra of UO<sub>1</sub>. <sup>184</sup>

When the precipitate forms in irradiated solution, hydrogen peroxide is always detected in the solution at a concentration of about 1 x 10<sup>-5</sup> M. However, in the presence of copper ion in solution, no precipitate was found. When a high light intensity was used, the precipitate appeared again even in the presence of copper ion. This indicates that there are competition reactions for a species that is responsible for the formation of the precipitate. To study the mechanism of precipitate formation, an understanding of the role(s) of copper ion is important.

Copper plays an essential role in some biological and chemical processes. It is an effective catalyst for

converting  $O_2^-$  to  $O_2^{2^-}$  and  $O_2^-$ , but the mechanism of this catalytic process is still open to question. 184,190,191,192

Copper is a good catalyst for the decomposition of  $O_2^-$ . There are several mechanisms proposed. The copper enzyme superoxide dismutase catalyzes the disproportionation of  $O_2^-$  was proposed as follows where E refers to an enzyme: 193

$$E-Cu^{2+} + O_2^{-} \longrightarrow E-Cu^{+} + O_2 \qquad (4.4.1-1)$$

$$E-Cu^{+} + O_{2}^{-} + 2H^{+} \longrightarrow E-Cu^{2+} + H_{2}O_{2}$$
 (4.4.1-2)

Catalytic processes involving Cu(III) or Cu(0) are also proposed: 190.194

$$Cu(II) + O2 + 2H \longrightarrow Cu(III) + H2O2$$
 (4.4.1-3)

$$Cu(III) + O_2^{-} \longrightarrow Cu(II) + O_2$$
 (4.4.1-4)

or:

$$Cu(I) + O_2^{-} \longrightarrow Cu(0) + O_2 \qquad (4.4.1-5)$$

$$Cu(0) + O_2^- + 2H^+ \longrightarrow Cu(I) + H_2O_2$$
 (4.4.1-6)

Cu(I) was considered to be a good agent for complexing  $O_2$  to form  $CuO_2^+$ . <sup>190.195.196</sup> This species can abstract a hydrogen atom:

$$CuO_2^+ + RH \longrightarrow (CuO_2H)^+ + R^- \longrightarrow Cu^{2+} + HO_2^- + R^- (4.4.1-7)$$

In our experiments, copper ion is able to prevent the formation of  $UO_2(O_2)$ , but when the precipitate has already been formed, addition of copper ion does not effectively diminish it. Thus copper ion appears to react with some intermediate(s) which is associated with the formation of the precipitate. The following reaction, which is well known is one of the pathways for precipitate formation:  $^{197}$ 

$$UO_2^{2^+} + H_2O_2 \longrightarrow UO_2(O_2)(s) + 2H^+$$

$$(4.4.1-9)$$
 $K = 1 \times 10^2$ 

As described previously, both  $UO_2^{2+}$  and  $H_2O_2$  have equilibria reactions with  $UO_2^{-}$  and  $O_2^{-}$ , respectively. The initial step for the above reaction could be:

$$UO_2^+ + O_2^- \longrightarrow UO_2(O_2)$$
 (4.4.1-10)

Superoxide anion  $O_2^-$  may come from reaction (4.3-10) and from  $H_2O_2$  that can be formed from reaction (4.3-7). It can also come from: $^{4c,198}$ 

$$UO_2^+ + O_2 \longrightarrow UO_2^{2+} + O_2^-$$
 (4.4.1-11)

Furthermore,  $H_2O_2$  and  $O_2^-$  are interrelated by disproportionation. On the other hand, both  $UO_2^+$  and  $O_2^-$  have the acid-favored disproportionations: 199,200

$$2O_2^- + H^+ \longleftrightarrow O_2^- + HO_2^-$$
 (4.4.1-12)

 $K = 2.5 \times 10^8$ 

or:

$$O_2^- + H^+ \longleftrightarrow HO_2$$
 (4.4.1-13)

 $K = 6.3 \times 10^8$ 

$$2HO_2 \longrightarrow O_2 + H_2O_2$$
 (4.4.1-14)<sup>201</sup>  
 $K = 8.6 \times 10^5$ 

$$2UO_2^+ + 4H^+ \longleftrightarrow UO_2^{2+} + U^{4+} + 2H_2O$$
 (4.4.1-15)

 $K = 1.7 \times 10^6$ 

When the pH is low, both  $O_2^-$  and  $UO_2^+$  concentrations are greatly decreased and no precipitate appears. At higher pH, the precipitate appears. In the presence of copper ion,  $UO_2^+$  can be oxidized to  $UO_2^{-2+}$ : $^{40.46}$ 

$$UO_2^+ + Cu^{2+} \longrightarrow UO_2^{2+} + Cu^+$$
 (4.4.1-16)  
 $k = 915 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ 

As previously described, Cu<sup>2+</sup> is also a very effective catalyst for decomposing superoxide:<sup>25</sup>

$$Cu^{2+} + O_2^{-} \longrightarrow Cu^{+} + O_2$$
 (4.4.1-17) 202  
 $k = 1.7 \times 10^9 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ 

$$Cu^{2+} + HO_2 \longrightarrow Cu^{+} + O_2 + H^{+}$$
 (4.4.1-18)<sup>192</sup>  
 $k = 1 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ 

At the same time, copper ion also retards the production of  $UO_2^+$ . The reaction of  $Cu^{2+}$  with an alkyl radical is very fast  $(k > 10^9 \ M^{-1} s^{-1})^{203}$  and likely dominates over the reaction of  $UO_2^{2+}$  with the alkyl radical. It can also hinder the production of  $O_2^-$  and  $H_2O_2$  by competing with  $O_2$  in reacting with alkyl radical ((4.3-5) and (4.3-11)). It was reported that  $Cu^{2+}$  is 200 times faster than  $O_2$  in reactions with alkyl radicals.

Cu\* formed by the above processes can be reoxidized to Cu²\* by alkyl radicals (or by molecular oxygen):204

$$Cu^{+} + R \cdot \longrightarrow CuR^{+}$$
 (4.4.1-19)

$$CuR^+ + H^+ \longrightarrow Cu^{2+} + products$$
 (4.4.1-20)

It can also be oxidized by O2 or HO2:202

$$Cu^{+} + O_{2}^{-} \longrightarrow Cu^{2+} + H_{2}O_{2} + 2OH^{-}$$
 (4.4.1-21)  
 $k > 10^{9} M^{-1} s^{-1}$ 

$$Cu^{+} + HO_{2} \xrightarrow{H^{+}} Cu^{2^{+}} + H_{2}O_{2}$$
 (4.4.1-22)  
 $k = 10^{10} M^{-1} s^{-1}$ 

Hydrogen peroxide can also be decomposed catalytically to by  $\mathrm{Cu}(\mathrm{II})\,.^{205}$ 

The above discussion shows that the formation of the precipitate is due to molecular oxygen. The oxygen oxidizes organic free radical to produce superoxide  $O_2^-$ , which reacts with the photoproduced  $UO_2^+$  and they form the precipitate  $UO_2(O_2)$ . In the presence of copper ion, the formation of the precipitate is hindred because 1)  $Cu^{2+}$  competes with oxygen to react with organic free radicals to prevent the production of superoxide; 2)  $Cu^{2+}$  catalyzes the disproportionation of superoxide to oxygen and hydrogen peroxide; 3)  $Cu^{2+}$  oxidizes  $UO_2^-$  to  $UO_2^{2+}$ . Fe<sup>3+</sup> is an effective oxidant for  $UO_2^+$  and it is also a good catalyst for the decompositon of the superoxide, 206 but the precipitate still appears with the Fe<sup>3+</sup>. This means that reason 1) is the most important one.

# 4.4.2 [UO<sub>2</sub>(O<sub>2</sub>)<sub>n</sub>]<sup>m-</sup> and Polymer

As mentioned in the last Chapter, long irradiation times of the cyclopentane system with high light intensity turns the color of the solution to a deep yellow. From the nature of the yellow substance and comparison with synthesized samples, it is identified  $[UO_2(O_2)_n]^{m}$ . The main component is likely to be  $[UO_2(O_2)_n]^{4}$ .

Figure 3.3.6-1 and Figure 3.3.6-2 are the IR spectra of synthesized  $K_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]$  and  $Na_4[UO_2(O_2)_3]$ . The absorption bands are consistent with those reported by Alcock.<sup>26</sup> In Figure 3.3.6-1, absorption bands of 756 and 696 cm<sup>-1</sup> are associated with the asymmetric and symmetric vibrations of O=U=O, respectively. The band of 804 cm<sup>-1</sup> is the absorption of the U-peroxide bond. The absorption of O-O group is at about 880 cm<sup>-1</sup> for asymmetric vibration and 831 cm<sup>-1</sup> for symmetric vibrations.

Figure 3.3.6-3 is the IR spectrum of the deep yellow substance of the photoproduced sample. The main interference in our yellow sample is KClO<sub>4</sub>. Taking into account the spectrum of KClO<sub>4</sub> (Figure 3.3.6-4), we can see that these two spectra for the synthesized sample and the photoproduced sample are very close. All peaks associated with the peroxide are also found in the spectrum of the photoproduced

sample. The bands from about  $1350~{\rm cm}^{-1}$  to  $1600~{\rm cm}^{-1}$  in both samples can be associated with hydration.  $^{197}$ 

The soluble yellow substance may involve the following reaction: 207

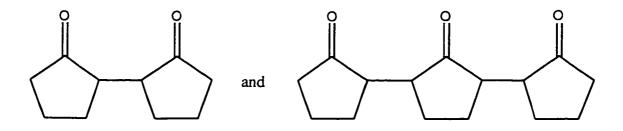
$$UO_2^{2+} + H_2O_2 \longleftrightarrow UO_2(O_2)(s) + 2H^+$$
 (4.4.1-9)  
 $K = 1 \times 10^2$ 

It seems that the produced precipitate further reacts with  $H_2O_2$  to form  $UO_2\left(O_2\right)_2^{2-\epsilon}$ . Another possibility is the reaction:

$$UO_2(O_2) + O_2 \longrightarrow UO_2(O_2)_2$$
 (4.4.2-1)

$$UO_2(O_2)_2^- + O_2^- \longrightarrow UO_2(O_2)_3^{3-}$$
 (4.4.2-2)

A sticky mixture is found when the solution is further irradiated (more than 8 hours). This mixture contains no uranium and it can be dissolved in organic solvents. This suggests an organic polymer. It is probably one of the following types of structures:



For the two and three unit polymers, the mass ratio of H/C are 0.117 and 0.111, respectively. These values are very close to our measured value of 0.111. The CpO is the main product in the irradiation and its  $\beta$ -hydrogen atom can be abstracted by  ${}^*UO_2^{2+}$ , so the above proposed structures seem reasonable.

#### 4.5 Cyclohexane and n-Pentane

Cyclohexane and pentane can be also photooxygenated. In the presence of oxygen, the initial quantum yields for cyclohexanol and cyclohexanone are 0.028 ± 0.003 and 0.027 ± 0.003, respectively. These values are about half of those found for CpO and CpHOH. The lower values for the cyclohexane case could be mainly due to the differences of solubility and to the different C-H bond strength. The solubility of cyclohexane under our conditions (0.61 mM) is about 1/3 that for cyclopentane (1.74 mM). However, it is found that in the cyclohexane system, different sources of the cyclohexane give different quantum yields. Older sources previously exposed to oxygen tend to have larger quantum yields. Thus some reactive impurity(ies) is present, and maybe traces of peroxides formed by exposure to air.

n-Pentane has primary and secondary hydrogen atoms in a 1:1 ratio. Its solubility is 0.58 mM and the quantum yield

is about 0.008. The main products are alcohols and ketones arising from attack on the secondary hydrogen. This selectivity presumeably reflects the stronger primary C-H bond as opposed to the weaker secondary C-H bond. Peroxydisulfate can increase the quantum yield of the pentane to 0.03. The mechanism may be similar to that of the isobutane system.

- <sup>142</sup> Duan, Y.; Xu, H.; Zhang. X.; Hu, J.; Zhou, Z.; Zhang, R. He Huaxue Yu Fangshe Huaxue 1984, 6(3), 125.
- <sup>143</sup> Butter, K. R.; Kemp, T. K. J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans. 1984, 923.
- <sup>144</sup> Greatorex, D.; Hill, R. J.; Kemp, T. J.; Stone, T. J. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday 1 1974, 70, 216.
- Burrows, H. D.; Greatorex, D.; Kemp, T. J.; Stone, T. J. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1971,93, 2539.
- <sup>146</sup> Kraus, J. W.; Calvert, J. G. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1957, 79, 5921.
- <sup>147</sup> Cvelanovic, R. J.; Paraskevopoulos, G. J. J. Phys. Chem. 1977, 81, 2598.
- <sup>148</sup> Maillard, B.; Ingold, U.; Scaiano, J. C. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1983, 105, 5095.
- <sup>149</sup> Piechowsk, M. V.; Thelen, M. J.; Hoigne, J.; Bühler, R. E. Ber Bunsenges Phys. Chem. 1992, 96, 1448.
- <sup>150</sup> Thomas, J. R. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1965, 87, 3935.
- <sup>151</sup> Williams, A. L. Oberright, E. A.; Brooks, T. W. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1956, 8, 1190.
- <sup>152</sup> Walling, C.; Padwa, A. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1963, 83, 1593.
- <sup>153</sup> Schuchmann, M. N.; Sonntag, C. V. J. Phys. Chem. 1979, 83, 780.
- <sup>154</sup> Formosinho, S. J.; Miguel, M. G. M; Burrows, H. D. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans.1 1984, 80, 1717.
- <sup>155</sup> Benson, P.; Cox, A.; Kemp, T. J.; Saltana, Q. Chem. Phys. Lett. 1975, 35, 195.
- <sup>156</sup> Balzani, V; Carassiti, F. Uranyl Compounds; Academic: New York, 1970; Chapter 15.
- 157 Selbin, J.; Ortego, J. D. Chem. Rev. 1969, 657.
- <sup>158</sup> Sakuraba, S; Matsushima, R. Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn. 1970, 43, 2359.

<sup>140</sup> Bell, J. T.; Billings, M. R. J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem. 1975, 39, 631.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>141</sup> Patai, S.; Rappoport, Z. The Chemistry of Alkanes and Cycloalkanes; Wiley: New York, 1992.

- 159 Personal communication from P. sedlák.
- <sup>160</sup> Azenha, M. E. D. G.; Burrows, H. D.; Formosinho, S. J.; Miguel, M. G. M.; Daramanyan, A. P.; Khudyakov. J. Luminescence 1991, 48&49, 522.
- <sup>161</sup> Park, Y. Y.; Sakai. Y. J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1, 1990, 86, 55.
- <sup>162</sup> Wang, Z. L.; Zheng, D.; Hue, J. C. J. Phys. Chem. 1990, 6(2), 139.
- <sup>163</sup> Personal communication from T Bergfeldt.
- <sup>164</sup> Elliot, A. J.; Padamshi, S.; Pika, T. Can. J. Chem. 1986, 64, 314.
- <sup>165</sup> Kelm, M.; Lilie, J.; Henglein, A.; Janata, E. J. Phys. Chem. 1974, 78, 882.
- <sup>166</sup> Waltz, W. L; Lilie, J.; Xu, X.; Sedlák, P.; Möckel, H. (submitted).
- <sup>167</sup> Yamase, T.; Kurozumi, T. J. Chem. Soc., Dalton Trans. 1983, 2205.
- <sup>168</sup> Ward, M. D.; Brazdil, J. F.; Greselli, R. K. J. Phys. Chem. 1984, 88, 4210.
- 169 Huie, R.E.; Clifton, C.L. Int. J. Chem. Kinet. 1989, 21, 611.
- 170 Ross, A. B.; Neta, P. Natl. Stand. Ref. Data Ser. (U. S., Natl. Bur. Stand) 1982, NSRDS-NBS70.
- <sup>171</sup> Dogliotti, L.; Hayon, E. Phys. Chem. 1967, 8, 2511.
- 172 Kropp, J. L. J. Chem. Phys. 1967, 46, 843.
- <sup>173</sup> Wilshire, J; Sawyer, D. T. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1979, 105.
- <sup>174</sup> Zegota, H.; Schuchmann, M. N.; Sonntag, C., J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1984, 88, 5589.
- <sup>175</sup> Suib, S. L.; Janguay, J. F.; Occelli, M. L. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1986, 108, 6972.
- <sup>176</sup> Carter, W. P. L. J. Phys. Chem. 1979, 83, 2305.
- <sup>177</sup> The Chemistry of Peroxides; Patai, S., Ed.; Hebrew University: Jerusalem, 1983; pp 429-456.
- <sup>178</sup> Meisel, D.; Llan, Y. A.; Czapski, G. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1973, 95, 4148.
- 179 Matthews, R. W. Pure & Appl. Chem. 1992, 64(9), 1285.
- <sup>180</sup> Meisel, D.; Llan, Y. A.; Czapski, G. J. Phys. Chem. 1974, 78, 779.
- <sup>181</sup> Meisel, D.; Llan, Y. A.; Czapski, G. J. Phys. Chem. 1974, 78, 2330.
- <sup>182</sup> Kochi, J. K. Free Radical; Wiley: New York, 1974; Chapter 11.

- <sup>183</sup> Mi, L.; Zuberbuhler, A. D. Helv. Chim. Acta. 1991, 74, 1679.
- <sup>184</sup> Deane, A. M., J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem. 1961, 21, 238.
- <sup>185</sup> Colentz, W. W. Phys. Rev., 1905, 20, 252.
- <sup>186</sup> Colentz, W. W. Phys. Rev., 1906, 23, 125.
- <sup>187</sup> Demarco, R.E. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1959, 81, 4167.
- <sup>188</sup> McGlynn, S. P. J. Chem. Physics, 1961, 35, 105.
- <sup>189</sup> Westland, A. D. Inorg. Chem. 1981, 20, 3992.
- Davies, J. A.; Watson, P. L.; Greenberg, A.; Liebman, J. F. Selective Hydrocarbon Activation; VCH: New York, 1990; pp 337-366.
- <sup>191</sup> Jolly, W. L. Modern Inorganic Chemistry; McGraw Hill: New York, 1991; p 569.
- <sup>192</sup> Rabani, J.; Klug-Roth, D.; Lilie, J. J. Phys. Chem. 1973, 77, 1169.
- 193 Klug-Roth, D. Rabani, J. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1973, 95, 2786.
- <sup>194</sup> Sawyer, D. T. Inorg. Chem. 1986, 25, 2089.
- 195 Balla, J. Kiss, T.; Jameson, R. F. Inorg. Chem. 1992, 31, 58.
- <sup>196</sup> Karlin, K. D. Prog. Inorg. Chem. 1987, 35, 219.
- <sup>197</sup> Jones, L. H. Spectrochimica Acta 1959, 409.
- <sup>198</sup> Bielski, B. H. J.; Cabelli, D. E. Int. J. Radiat. Biol. 1991, 59, 291.
- <sup>199</sup> Bielski, B. H. J.; Cabelli, D. E.; Arudi, R. L.; Ross, A. B. J. Phys. Chem. Ref. Data 14, 1985, 1041-1100.
- <sup>200</sup> Czapski, G., Bieski, B. H. J. J. Phys. Chem. 1963, 67, 2180.
- <sup>201</sup> Bull, C.; Mcdune, G. J.; Fee, J. A. Am. Chem. Soc. 1983, 5290.
- <sup>202</sup> Khudyakov, I. V.; Kuzmin, V. A. Russian Chem. Rev. 1978, 47(1), 22.
- <sup>203</sup> Maclachlan, A. J. Phys. Chem. 1967, 71, 4132.
- <sup>204</sup> Buxton, G. V.; Sellers, R. M. Coord. Chem. Rev. 1977, 22(3), 195.
- <sup>205</sup> Lunák, S.; Sedlák, P. J. Photochem. Photobiol. A: Chem. 1992, 67, 1.
- <sup>206</sup> Brown, S. B.; Jones, P.; Suggett, A. Prog. Inorg. Chem. 1970, 13, 159.

Socciety: London, 1971; Part 1, p 126.

# 5. CONCLUSIONS AND FUTURE DIRECTION

Results presented in this work show that at room temperature and atomspheric pressure, and using visible light, the resulting excited uranyl ion  ${}^{5}\text{UO}_{2}^{2+}$  is an effective species for oxygenation of all three alkane subcategories (cyclic, branched and straight chain hydrocarbons). Observed quantum yields of 0.022, 0.087 and 0.01 are found for the isobutane, cyclopentane and pentane systems, respectively.

Peroxydisulfate has been shown to be an effective amplification agent for all these processes. In the presence of 1 mM peroxydisulfate, the quantum yields increase 4 to 50 times for the different systems.

The quantum yield increases with increases in the alkane and the proton concentrations. In the absence of peroxidisulfate, uranyl ion concentration and light intensity have no significant influences on the quantum yield. In the presence of peroxydisulfate, decreasing light intensity increases the quantum yield, i.e., the efficiency of the process is higher at lower light intensities. Higher concentrations of peroxydisulfate favor higher quantum yields.

In the isobutane system, quantum yields higher than unity can be achieved even though only 6% of excited uranyl ions are quenched by isobutane. Quantum yields as high 1.1 have been found. After correcting for the quenching efficiency, the quantum yield at 100% quenching is expected to be 17. Since the quantum yield exceeds unity, this means that there must be thermal processes that follow the photochemical step to achieve such large amplification.

In these uranyl ion sensitized photooxidation processes, where oxygen is present and/or with peroxydisulfate (pH  $\leq$  1), no net consumption of  $UO_2^{2+}$  is detected. This means that  $UO_2^{2+}$  is being recycled and it effectively serves as a light antenna or a catalyst.

When the pH is higher, a precipitate of  $UO_2O_2 \cdot 2H_2O$  can be formed. Extensive irradiation can lead to formation of other peroxo-uranium species and some substances that are likely to be organic polymers. Copper ion is an effective agent to prevent the formation of the precipitate and these peroxospecies.

Uranyl-ion sensitized photooxidation is potentially a very useful method for the oxygenation of many organic substances. Even with the low solubilities of alkanes in aqueous solution, it is a highly effective approach.

Moreover, there are still other ways to increase the efficiencies of this system as described below.

Isobutane is a gas at room temperature and thus its solubility can be readily increased by a moderate increase

in pressure. With liquid alkanes, solubility presents a more significant limitation. Thus, in order to achieve a higher quenching efficiency, one might consider using a solubilizing agent or the use of two or more phases (aqueous-nonaqueous).

The strength of the C-H bond significantly affects the quantum yield. A small change in the strength of the C-H bond will result in a great change in the quantum yield. It is known that some metal ions, such as Pd(II), 134 Co(II), 208 Rh, Ir and Pt209 can activate the C-H bond and have been employed in some thermal oxidation processes of hydrocarbons to decrease the otherwise high temperatures required. Thus, some metal ions or other compounds could be investigated to see if they can be used in these photochemical processes.

Coordination of ligands in the equatorial plane of the uranyl ion has a major effect on the reduction potential of excited uranyl ion. For example,  ${}^{`}UO_2^{2^*}$  coordinating with 0 atom has a higher potential (2.88 V) than that coordinated with  $F^-$  (2.4 V). The excited uranyl ion coordinated with F can oxidize alcohols but not alkanes, while that coordinated with 0 atom can oxidize both. It seems that using less electronegative atoms as coordination ligands favors the oxidation ability of  ${}^{`}UO_2^{2^*}$ . Thus the studies of other solvent systems, other ligand complexes of uranyl ion or some solid phases of uranyl compounds could be another useful direction to explore. Some of these efforts have been started. For example, aerogel doped uranyl ion,  $^{210}$  polymolybdate with

uranyl ion,  $^{111}$  uranyl-exchanged zeolites $^{211}$  and  ${\rm UO_2(O_2)}^{212}$  systems have been reported for this purposes.

Even though peroxydisulfate can not oxidize alkanes at room temperature, or under the irradiation of visible light in the absence of uranyl ion, it can do so in the presence of uranyl ion and irradiation. Moreover, it has a significant amplification role. This role is proposed to come from the formation of the highly active species  $SO_4^-$  by oxidation of organic free radicals or other reducing agents that are produced during the irradiation. Further study of other amplification agents could also be useful, notably  $H_2O_2$  has been studied recently. Even though  $H_2O_2$  can oxidize an alkane with visible irradiation, its absorption coefficient in the visible range is very small. The system containing both  $H_2O_2$  and  $UO_2^{2+}$  could supply some new information for the mechanism.

To fully explore the potential applications of these photooxygenation processes, a more complete and comprehensive understanding of the mechanism is needed. In view of this, the following directions should be further investigated:

1. The production of  $\mathrm{UO}_2^+$  and  $\mathrm{U}^{4+}(\mathrm{aq})$  in the oxidation processes should be further studied. These two species correspond to  $1\mathrm{e}^-$  and  $2\mathrm{e}^-$  mechanisms, respectively. We find the amplification effect of peroxydisulfate to be different with different alkanes. In our proposed mechanism, only the  $1\mathrm{e}^-$  process favors the amplification because of its free

radical nature. Different ratios of these two processes may signal different amplification effects.

- 2. The intermediate(s) and the associated micro-processes should be further investigated. The structure and the state of the intermediate(s) is still unknown. We propose two pathways, one being the interaction of the uranium atom with a carbon atom of alkanes(U-R) and the other being the interaction of an uranium atom with the hydrogen atom of alkanes (U-H).
- 3. In the photooxidation of alkanes at higher pHs,  $H_2O_2$  is found.  $H_2O_2$  can precipitate  $UO_2^{2+}$  and can also photo-oxidize alkanes. Copper ion is found to be effective in preventing the formation of a precipitate and in leading to formation of an alkene. The studies of these processes are useful for understanding the mechanism and for application purposes.
- 4.  $\rm H_3PO_4$  is an interesting system because it is found that in this system the lifetime of  ${\rm *UO_2}^{2+}$  increases greatly. In this system, the coordinating atom is still "O" as in  $\rm HNO_3$  or  $\rm HClO_4$  systems, therefore the quantum yield is expected to increase with the increased lifetime of  ${\rm *UO_2}^{2+}$ . However, the quantum yield remains almost unchanged. Investigation of  $\rm H_3PO_4$  system may supply useful information about the mechanism.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>208</sup> Goldstein, A.S.; Drago, R. S. Inorg. Chem. 1991, 30, 4506.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>209</sup> William, R. M.; Donald, W. S. Homgeneous Transtion Metal Catalyzed Reactions; ACS: Washinton, DC, 1992.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>210</sup> Carlos, C. U.S. patent 5 0330 607, 1986.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>211</sup> Suib, S. L.; Kotapapas, A.; Psaras, D. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1984, 106, 1614.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>212</sup> Welch, J. T.; Seper, K. W. Synthetic Commun. 1984, 14, 933.

#### Appendix 1

1) Mechanism for Isobutane System in the Absence of  $S_2O_8^{\ 2}$ .

In the following equations:

$$\begin{split} &K_0 1 = k_{f1} + k_{nr1} + k_{H}; \\ &K_0 2 = k_{f2} + k_{nr2} + k_{nr3}; \\ &K_0 3 = k_a + k_b + k_{ne}; \\ &K1 = k_{f1} + k_{nr1} + k_{H} + k_{q1}[BH]; \\ &K2 = k_{f2} + k_{nr2} + k_{nr3} + k_{q2}[BH]; \\ &E1, E2 \ and E3 \ represent \ ^*[H_2OUO_2^{2+}], \ ^*[HOUO_2^{+}] \ and \\ &^*[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \ respectively. \end{split}$$

The major reactions for the isobutane system are rewritten below:

$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] \xrightarrow{I_a. hv} * [H_2OUO_2^{2+}]$$
(absorption)  $I_a = \text{rate of light absorption}$  (4.1.1-1)

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_{f1}} [H_2OUO_2^{2+}] + hv'$$
 (4.1.2-1a)
(fluorescence emission) ( $v > v'$ )

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_{nrl}} [H_2OUO_2^{2+}] + \text{heat}$$
 (4.1.2-1b)

(radiationless deactivation)

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k \cdot \mu}$$
 \*  $[HOUO_2^{+}] + H^{+}$  (4.1.2-1c)

(reversible)

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] + BH \xrightarrow{k_{q1}} *[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}]$$
 (4.1.2-1d)

\*
$$[HOUO_2^+] \xrightarrow{k_{nr2}} [HOUO_2^+]$$
 (4.1.2-2a)

\*[
$$HOUO_2^{\dagger}$$
]  $\xrightarrow{k_{nr3}}$   $UO_2^{\dagger}$  +  $HO^{\dagger}$  (4.1.2-2b)

\*
$$[HOUO_2^+] \xrightarrow{k_{f2}} HOUO_2^+ + hv$$
 (4.1.2-2c)

\*
$$[HOUO_2^+] + BH \xrightarrow{k_{q2}} HOUO_2^+ + BH$$
 (4.1.2-2d)

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_a} UO_2^+ + B_1^- + H_3O_2^-$$
 (4.1.2-4a)  
(1 e<sup>-</sup> Mech.)

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_b} BOH + UO_2H_2^{2+}$$
 (4.1.2-4b)  
(2 e Mech.)

\* 
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_{nc}} UO_2^{2+} + BH + H_2O$$
 (4.1.2-4c)

B. + 
$$UO_2^{2+}$$
 +  $H_2O \xrightarrow{kBU2}$  BOH +  $UO_2^{+}$  +  $H^{+}$  (4.1.2-9)

From the above reactions, the following differential equations can be obtained:

$$\frac{d[BOH]}{dt} = k_B u_2[B \cdot][UO_2^{2+}] + k_b[E3]$$
(A1-1)

$$\frac{d[B\cdot]}{dt} = k_a[E3] - k_{BU2}[B\cdot][UO_2^{2+}] \tag{A1-2}$$

$$\frac{d[E3]}{dt} = k_{q1}[E1][BH] - K_03[E3] \tag{A1-3}$$

$$\frac{d[E2]}{dt} = (k - H)[E1] - (k - H)[E2][H^+] - K2[E2]$$
(A1-4)

$$\frac{d[E1]}{dt} = I_a + (k - H)[E2][H^+] - K1[E1]$$
(A1-5)

Assuming that the steady-state approximation applies, and so, all of the left sides of equations (A1-2) to (A1-5) equal zero:

$$k_a[E3] - k_B u_2[B \cdot ][UO_2^{2+}] = 0$$
 (A1-6)

$$k_{q1}[E1][BH] - K_03[E3] = 0$$
 (A1-7)

$$(k + H)[E1] - (k - H)[E2][H^{+}] - K2[E2] = 0$$
(A1-8)

$$I_a + (k - H)[E2][H^+] - K1[E1] = 0$$
 (A1-9)

From equations (A1-8) and (A1-9), we have:

$$[E1] = \frac{I_a}{K1 - \frac{(k+H)(k-H)[H^+]}{(k-H)[H^+] + K2}}$$
(A1-10)

From equations (A1-8), we have:

$$[E2] = \frac{(k+H)E1}{(k-H)[H^+] + K2}$$
 (A1-11)

From equations (A1-7) and (A1-10), we have:

$$[E3] = \frac{k_{q} [BH]}{K_{0}3} \frac{I_{a}}{K_{1} - \frac{(k-H)(k-H)[H^{+}]}{(k-H)[H^{+}] + K_{2}}}$$
(A1-12)

From equations (A1-1) and (A1-6), we have:

$$\frac{d[BOH]}{dt} = (k_a + k_b)[E3] \tag{A1-13}$$

The quantum yield is defined as

$$\phi = \frac{\left(\frac{d[BOH]}{dt}\right)}{I_a} \tag{A1-14}$$

Combining equation (A1-12), (A1-13) and (A1-14), we obtain:

$$\phi = \left(\frac{(k_a + k_b)k_{q1}[BH]}{K_{03}}\right)\left(\frac{1}{K_1 + \frac{(k+H)(k-H)[H^+]}{(k-H)[H^+] + K_2}}\right)$$

$$= \left(\frac{(k_a + k_b)k_{q1}[BH]}{(k_a + k_b + k_{nc})}\right)$$

$$\times \left(\frac{1}{k_{nr1} + k_{f1} + (k_{+H}) + k_{q1}[BH] - \frac{(k_{+H})(k_{-H})[H^+]}{(k_{-H})[H^+] + (k_{f2} + k_{nr2} + k_{nr3} + k_{q2}[BH])}\right)$$
(A1-15)

## 2) Luminesence

As the luminescence efficiency  $(\phi_{f1})$  of El is directly proportional to the concentration of El, then from (Al-10) and (Al-12),  $\phi_{f1}$  and  $\phi_{f2}$  can be expressed as:

$$\phi_{f1} = \frac{I_a k_{f1} (K2 + (k - H)[H^+])}{K1K2 + K1(k - H)[H^+]}$$
(A1-16)

and:

$$\phi_{f2} = \left(\frac{k_{f2}(k+H)}{(K2+k-H)[H^+]}\right) \left(\frac{I_a(K2+(k-H)[H^+])}{K1K2+K1(k-H)[H^+]}\right)$$
(A1-17)

# 3) Decay Constant $k_0$

From equation (A1-5), it can be seen that the decay of E1 has the following expression:

$$-\frac{d[E1]}{dt} = ((k+H) + k_{f1} + k_{nr1})[E1] - (k-H)[H^+][E2]'$$
(A1-18)

E2' is the concentration of  $*[HOUO_2]^*$  in the absence of isobutane. It can be derived the same way as that for E2 except using  $K_02$  instead of K2:

$$[E2]' = \frac{(k+H)E1}{(k-H)[H^+] + K_02}$$
 (A1-19)

Substituting E2' into equation (A1-18), we obtain:

$$-\frac{d[E1]}{dt} = \left(K_0 1 - \frac{(k+H)(k-H)[H^+]}{K_2 + (k-H)[H^+]}\right) [E1]$$
(A1-20)

So, the decay constant  $k_{\scriptscriptstyle 0}$  is:

$$k_0 = K_0 1 - \frac{(k+H)(k-H)[H^+]}{(k-H)[H^+] + K_0 2}$$
(A1-21)

## Appendix 2

Mechanism for Isobutane System in the Presence of  $S_2O_8^{2}$ .

In the following equations:

$$\begin{split} &K_0 1 = k_{f1} + k_{nr1} + k_{+H}; \\ &K_0 2 = k_{f2} + k_{nr2} + k_{nr3}; \\ &K_0 3 = k_a + k_b + k_{nc}; \\ &K1 = k_{f1} + k_{nr1} + k_{+H} + k_{q1} [BH]; \\ &K2 = k_{f2} + k_{nr2} + k_{nr3} + k_{q2} [BH]; \\ &E1, E2 \ and E3 \ represent * [H_2OUO_2^{2+}], * [HOUO_2^{+}] \ and \\ &* [H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}], \ respectively. \end{split}$$

The basic reactions discussed in Appendix 1 are listed as below:

$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] \xrightarrow{I_a. hv} *[H_2OUO_2^{2+}]$$
 (4.1.2-1) (absorption)  $I_a = \text{rate of light absorption}$ 

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_{f1}} [H_2OUO_2^{2+}] + hv'$$
 (4.1.2-2a)

(fluorescence emission)  $(\upsilon > \upsilon')$ 

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2^+}] \xrightarrow{k_{nr1}} [H_2OUO_2^{2^+}] + \text{heat}$$
 (4.1.2-2b)

(radiationless deactivation)

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k \cdot n}$$
 \* $[HOUO_2^{+}] + H^{+}$  (4.1.2-2c)

(reversible)

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2^{2+}] + BH \xrightarrow{k_{q1}} *[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}]$$
 (4.1.2-2d)

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_a} UO_2^+ + B \cdot + H_3O^+$$
 (4.1.2-4a)

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{kb} BOH + UO_2H_2^{2+}$$
 (4.1.2-4b)

\*
$$[H_2OUO_2 \cdot BH^{2+}] \xrightarrow{k_{nc}} UO_2^{2+} + BH + H_2O$$
 (4.1.2-4c)

$$B + UO_2^{2+} + H_2O \xrightarrow{k_BU2} BOH + UO_2^{+} + H^{+}$$
 (4.1.2-9a)

In the presence of  $S_2O_8^{\ 2^-}$ , the major reactions are rewritten below:

Propagation processes are considered to be:

$$UO_2^+ + S_2O_8^{2-} \xrightarrow{ksu_1} UO_2^{2+} + SO_4^{-} + SO_4^{2-}$$
 (4.2.1-4)

$$SO_4^- + BH \xrightarrow{k_{FBH}} B \cdot + HSO_4^-$$
 (4.2.1-5)  
 $k_{FBH} = 1.05 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$ 

$$B + UO_2^{2+} + H_2O \xrightarrow{kBU2} BOH + UO_2^{+} + H^{+}$$
 (see 4.1.2-9a)

$$\mathbf{B} \cdot + S_2 O_8^{2-} + H_2 O \xrightarrow{k_{SB}} BOH + SO_4^{-} + HSO_4^{-}$$

$$k_{SB} = 1 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{s}^{-1}$$
(4.2.1-6)

There are two cycles. The first one consists of reactions (4.2.1-4), (4.2.1-5) and (4.1.2-9); the second one consists of reactions (4.2.1-5) and (4.2.1-6), which should be the main cycle. The termination processes for  $SO_4^{-1}$  is:

$$SO_4^- + UO_2^- \xrightarrow{k_{FU1}} UO_2^{2+} + SO_4^{2-}$$

$$k_{FU1} \ge 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$$
(4.2.1-7)

$$SO_4^- + SO_4^- \xrightarrow{2k_{FF}} S_2O_8^{2-}$$

$$2k_{FF} = 3.7 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1}\text{s}^{-1}$$
(4.2.1-8)

From the above reactions, the following differential equations are obtained:

$$\frac{d[BOH]}{dt} = ks_B[S_2O_8^{2-}][B\cdot] + k_b[E3] + k_{BU2}[B\cdot][UO_2^{2+}]$$
 (A2-1)

$$\frac{d[B\cdot]}{dt} = k_a[E3] + k_{FBH}[SO_4^-][BH] - k_{SB}[S_2O_8^{2-}][B\cdot] - k_{BU2}[B\cdot][UO_2^{2+}]$$
 (A2-2)

$$\frac{d[SO_4^-]}{dt} = k_{SB}[S_2O_8^{2-}][B\cdot] + k_{SU1}[S_2O_8^{2-}][UO_2^+] - k_{FBH}[SO_4^-][BH] - 2k_{FF}[SO_4^-]^2 - k_{FU1}[SO_4^-][UO_2^+]$$

$$(A2-3)$$

$$\frac{d[UO_2^+]}{dt} = k_a[E3] - k_{FU1}[SO_4^-][UO_2^+] - k_{SU1}[UO_2^+][S_2O_8^{2-}] + k_{BU2}[B\cdot][UO_2^{2+}]$$
(A2-4)

Assuming that in the presence of  $S_2O_8^{2-}$ , B mainly reacts with  $S_2O_3^{2-}$ , thus the term  $k_{BU2}[B\cdot][UO_2^{2+}]$  in equations (A2-2) and (A2-4) is not important; and also assuming that the steady-state approximation applies, so the following equations are obtained:

$$k_a[E3] + k_{FBH}[SO_4^-][BH] - k_{SB}[S_2O_8^2^-][B\cdot] = 0$$
 (A2-5)

$$k_{SB}[S_2O_8^{2^-}][B\cdot] + k_{SU}[S_2O_8^{2^-}][UO_2^+] - k_{FBH}[SO_4^-][BH] - 2k_{FF}[SO_4^-]^2$$

$$-k_{FU}[SO_4^-][UO_2^+] = 0$$
(A2-6)

$$k_a[E3] - k_{FU1}[SO_4^-][UO_2^+] - k_{SU1}[S_2O_8^2][UO_2^+] = 0$$
 (A2-7)

or:

$$[B\cdot] = \frac{k_a[E3] + k_{FBH}[SO_4^-][BH]}{k_{SB}[S_2O_8^{2^-}]}$$
(A2-8)

$$[SO_4^-]^2 = \frac{k_{SB}[S_2O_8^{2-}][B\cdot] + k_{SU1}[UO_2^+][S_2O_8^{2-}] - k_{FBH}[SO_4^-][BH] - k_{FU1}[UO_2^+][SO_4^-]}{2k_{FF}}$$

(A2 - 9)

$$k_a[E3] = k_{FU1}[SO_4^-][UO_2^+] + k_{SU1}[UO_2^+][S_2O_8^{2-}]$$
 (A2-10)

Substituting  $k_{SB}[S_2O_8^{2^-}][B\cdot]$  in equation (A2-8) into equation (A2-9), we obtain:

$$[SO_4^-]^2 = \frac{k_a[E3] + k_{SU1}[S_2O_8^{2-}][UO_2^+] - k_{FU1}[SO_4^-][UO_2^+]}{2k_{FF}}$$
(A2-11)

Substituting  $k_a[E3]$  in equation (A2-10) into equation (A2-11), we obtain:

$$[SO_4^-]^2 = \frac{2k_{SU1}[S_2O_8^{2-}][UO_2^+]}{2k_{FF}}$$
 (A2-12)

or:

$$[SO_4^-] = \sqrt{\frac{k_S U_1[S_2O_8^{2-}][UO_2^+]}{k_{FF}}}$$
 (A2-13)

Substituting the expression of  ${\rm UO_2}^{\cdot}$  in equation (A2-10) into the above equation, we have:

$$[SO_4^-] = \sqrt{\frac{k_a k_S v_1 [E3][S_2 O_8^{2^-}]}{k_F v_1 [SO_4^-] + k_S v_1 [S_2 O_8^{2^-}]}} k_{FF}}$$
(A2-14)

If we use the approximation  $k_{FU1}[S_2O_8^{2-}] >> k_{SU1}[S_2O_8^{2-}]$ , the above equation becomes:

$$[SO_4^-] = \sqrt{\frac{k_a k_S v_1 [E3][S_2 O_8^{2-}]}{k_{FF} k_F v_1 [SO_4^-]}}$$
(A2-15)

or:

$$[SO_4^-] = \left(\frac{k_a k_S U_1[E3][S_2 O_8^{2-}]}{k_{FF} k_{FU1}}\right)^{1/3}$$
(A2-16)

From equation (A2-1) and equation (A2-8), we have:

$$\frac{d[BOH]}{dt} = k_b[E3] + k_a[E3] + k_{FBH}[SO_4^-][BH]$$
 (A2-17)

Substituting (A2-16) into the above equation leads to:

$$\frac{d[BOH]}{dt} = (k_a + k_b)[E3] + k_{FBH}[BH] \left(\frac{k_a k_{SU1}[E3][S_2 O 8^{2-}]}{k_{FF} k_{FU1}}\right)^{1/3}$$
(A2-18)

As discussed in Appendix 1, E3 has the expression:

$$[E3] = \frac{k_{q1}[BH]}{K_{03}} \frac{I_{a}}{K_{1} - \frac{(k+H)(k-H)[H^{+}]}{(k-H)[H^{+}] + K_{2}}}$$
 (see A1-11)

Substituting the above equation into equation (A2-18) and then substituting the result into  $\phi = (d[BOH]/dt)/I_a$ , and after rearrangement, we obtain:

$$\phi = (k_a + k_b) \left( \frac{k_{q1}[BH]}{K_{03}} \frac{1}{K1 - \frac{(k+H)(k-H)[H^+]}{(k-H)[H^+] + K2}} \right)$$

$$+k_{FBH}[BH] \left(\frac{k_{a}k_{SU1}[S_{2}O_{8}^{2-}]}{k_{FF}k_{FU1}}\right)^{1/3} \left(\frac{k_{q1}[BH]}{K_{0}3} \frac{1}{K_{1} - \frac{(k+H)(k-H)[H^{+}]}{(k-H)[H^{+}] + K_{2}}}\right)^{1/3}$$
(A2-19)

or:

$$\phi = \frac{(k_a + k_b)k_{q1}[BH]}{K_0 3} F_{(H)} + \left(k_{FBH} \left(\frac{k_{q1}k_ak_{SU1}}{k_{FF}k_{FU1}K_0 3}\right)^{1/3} [BH]^{4/3} [S_2O_8^{2-}]^{1/3} (F_{(H)})^{1/3} \frac{1}{I^{2/3}}\right)$$
(A2-20)

where:

$$F_{(H)} = \frac{1}{K1 - \frac{(k+H)(k-H)[H^+]}{(k-H)[H^+] + K2}}$$
(A2-21)

# TABLE OF ABBREVIATION

BH Isobutane

BOH Tertiary butyl alcohol

CpH<sub>2</sub> Cyclopentane

CpHOH Cyclopentanol

CpO Cyclopentanone

CpeH<sub>2</sub> Cyclopentene

CpeHOH 2-cyclopen-1-ol

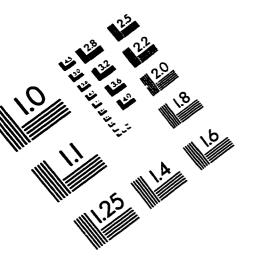
CpeO 2-cyclopen-1-one

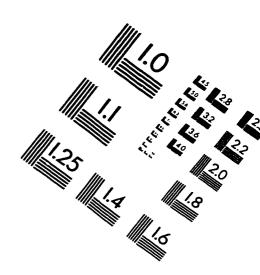
DCTA 1,2-cyclohexadiaminetraacetate

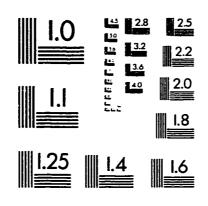
EDTA Ethylenediaminetetraacetate

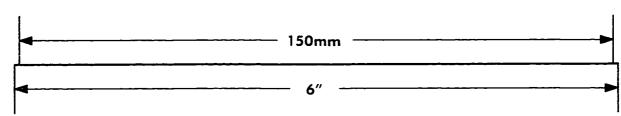
THF Tetrahydrofuran

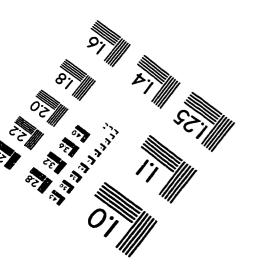
# IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (QA-3)













O 1993, Applied Image, Inc., All Rights Reserved

